INDEX

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

https://www.martyctt.com/mainstudy2604.pdf

STUDIES

EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
THE FALLING AWAY pg# 531
MEETING JESUS pg# 538

SUBJECT INDEXES

ABORTION pg# 24
- BLOOD pg# 51
- LIFE pg# 256

ABOVE ALL THINGS pg# 24
ACID TESTS pg# 24
ACKNOWLEDGE THE LORD pg# 24
- GOD IS OUR SOURCE pg# 170

ACTIONS SPEAK LOUDER pg# 27
ADULTERY pg# 27
- MARRIAGE pg# 266

ADVERSITY pg# 28
ALCOHOL pg# 29
ANGELS pg# 29
ANGER - **see** WRATH pg# 517
- ARGUE pg# 32
- CONTENTION pg# 80
- PRIDE pg# 313
- RAGE pg# 329
- STRIFE pg# 417

ANTICHRIST pg# 31
- PROPHECY OF END pg# 322

APOSTLES pg# 32
- ELDERS pg# 111
- SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

APPEARANCE pg# 32
- BEAUTY pg# 47
- COUNTENANCE pg# 85

ARGUE pg# 32
- CARNAL pg# 62
- CONTENTION pg# 80
- FLESH pg# 152
- PRIDE pg# 313
- STRIFE pg# 417
- WRATH pg# 517

ARMOR OF GOD pg# 34
- BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51
- WORD OF GOD pg# 499

ASSOCIATION pg# 35
- FELLOWSHIP pg# 149
- SEPARATION pg# 389

ASTROLOGY pg# 37
- EVIL pg# 117
- OCCULT pg# 282

ATHEIST pg# 37
AUTHORITY pg# 38
- GOVERNMENT pg# 177
- RULE pg# 363
- SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41
- GULLIBLE pg# 182
- MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273
- SIMPLE pg# 396
- WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468

BACKBITING pg# 42
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
- FOOL pg# 155
- SALVATION pg# 366
- UNBELIEF pg# 450

BAPTISM pg# 46
BEAUTY pg# 47
- APPEARANCE pg# 32

BELLY pg# 48
BETRAYAL pg# 48

BITTERNESS pg# 48
BLASPHEMY pg# 48
BLESSING pg# 49
FAITHFUL pg# 128
FAVOR OF THE LORD pg# 138
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
JUST pg# 236
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
BLOOD pg# 51
LIFE pg# 256
BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51
JESUS pg# 216
RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356
BLOOD THIRSTY pg# 52
BOAST pg# 52
CONCEIT pg# 76
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
PRIDE pg# 313
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
BOOK OF LIFE pg# 53
BOLDNESS pg# 54
FEAR pg# 140
BORN AGAIN pg# 54
SALVATION pg# 366
BORN OF GOD - **see** BORN AGAIN pg# 54
BRIBE pg# 55
EVIL pg# 117
MONEY pg# 277
BRIDE OF CHRIST pg# 55
BROKEN LIFE pg# 56
CONTRITE pg# 81
HUMILITY pg# 206
MEEKNESS pg# 270
BROKEN WITHOUT REMEDY pg# 56
CONDEMN pg# 76
JUDGMENT pg# 229
BROTHERS' KEEPER pg# 56
BUSINESS pg# 57
INTEGRITY pg# 214
OPPRESSION pg# 285
RICHES pg# 349
WAGES pg# 461
WORKS pg# 513
BUSY BODY pg# 60
GOSSIP pg# 176
CALAMITY pg# 60
DESTROYER pg# 100
INIQUITY pg# 211
CARNAL pg# 62
FLESH pg# 152
LUST pg# 266
THINGS GOD HATE pg# 430
CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63
GOVERNMENT pg# 177
REBELLION pg# 331
CHARACTER pg# 64
FAITHFUL pg# 128
INTEGRITY pg# 214
JUST pg# 236
LOYALTY pg# 265
UPRIGHT pg# 457
CHASTENING pg# 64
DISCIPLINE pg# 104
FASTING pg# 136
REPROOF pg# 339
TRIALS pg# 441
CHILD pg# 65
FAMILY pg# 134
CHOSEN pg# 67
ELECT OF GOD pg# 113
CHOICES pg# 67

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
FORGIVENESS pg# 159
HOLINESS pg# 200
HUMILITY pg# 206
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
LONG SUFFERING pg# 262
LOVE pg# 263
MEEKNESS pg# 270
MERCY pg# 271
PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302
THANKSGIVING pg# 427
CHRISTIAN IDENTITY pg# 69
CHURCH pg# 70
COMFORT pg# 70
COMMITMENT pg# 70
FAITH pg# 122
FAITHFUL pg# 128
INTEGRITY pg# 214
LOYALTY pg# 265
COMMUNION pg# 71
BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51
COMMUNICATION pg# 71
GOSSIP pg# 176
HASTY pg# 183
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
LIES pg# 254
THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
TRUTH pg# 448
WORDS pg# 508
COMPASSION pg# 75
GIVING pg# 168
LOVE pg# 263
SOW AND REAP pg# 409
COMPLIMENT pg# 75
FLATTERY pg# 151
SNARES pg# 402
CONCEIT pg# 76
BOAST pg# 52
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
PRIDE pg# 313
SCORN pg# 381
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
CONDEMN pg# 76
BROKEN WITHOUT REMEDY pg# 56
HELL pg# 198
JUDGMENT pg# 229
REWARD pg# 348
CONFESSION pg# 77
REPENTANCE pg# 336
SALVATION pg# 366
TESTIMONY pg# 427
MEETING JESUS pg# 538
CONFIDENCE pg# 78
FAITH pg# 122
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
TRUST IN LORD pg# 444
CONFUSION pg# 78
ENVY pg# 115
LIES pg# 254
UNBELIEF pg# 450
CONSCIENCE pg# 79
GUIDANCE pg# 181
HEART pg# 192
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
JUDGMENT pg# 229
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
CONTENTION pg# 80
ARGUE pg# 32
DISCORD pg# 105
DIVISIONS pg# 105
HATE pg# 184
PRIDE pg# 313
STRIFE pg# 417
WRATH pg# 517

CONTENTMENT pg# 81
PEACE pg# 296
CONTRITE pg# 81
BROKEN LIFE pg# 56
HUMILITY pg# 206
MEEKNESS pg# 270
SUBMISSION pg# 420
CONTRARY pg# 82
ARGUE pg# 32
PERVERSE pg# 301
WORDS pg# 508
CONVERSION pg# 82
CORRUPTION pg# 82
DEATH pg# 90
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
TEACHERS pg# 422
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
COUNTENANCE pg# 85
APPEARANCE pg# 32
COURAGE pg# 85
COVERING pg# 85
PROTECTION pg# 324
SAFETY pg# 364
SECURITY pg# 382
COVETOUS pg# 86
DESIRES pg# 99
ENVY pg# 115
GREED pg# 180
IDOLATRY pg# 209
LUST pg# 266
RICHES pg# 349
SIN pg# 396
CREATOR pg# 87
CRUCIFIXION pg# 87
SALVATION pg# 366
CRUEL pg# 87
HATE pg# 184
SCORN pg# 381
VIOLENT pg# 459
CURES pg# 87
CURSING pg# 88
HATE pg# 184
SCORN pg# 381
STRIFE pg# 417
DARKNESS pg# 88
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
LIES pg# 254
LIGHT pg# 258
WICKED pg# 469
DAY DREAMS pg# 89
DEATH pg# 90
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
CORRUPTION pg# 82
LAKE OF FIRE pg# 246
LIFE pg# 256
PERISH pg# 298
SEPARATION pg# 389
THE SECOND DEATH pg# 429
WORDS pg# 508

DECEITFUL pg# 93
HEART pg# 192
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
LIES pg# 254
RICHES pg# 349
WICKED pg# 469
DEFILEMENT pg# 94
DELIVERANCE pg# 95
ENEMIES pg# 115
FASTING pg# 136
MIRACLES pg# 274
SAFETY pg# 364
SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394
DESIRES pg# 99
COVETOUS pg# 86
ENVY pg# 115
EXPECTATIONS pg# 120
HOPE pg# 205
IMAGINATION pg# 209
LUST pg# 266
POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303
DEVIL - **see** SATAN pg# 376
DESTROYER pg# 100
CALAMITY pg# 60
DILIGENCE pg# 100
FAITHFUL pg# 128
LAZY pg# 252
DISAPPOINTMENT pg# 101
ENVY pg# 115
FRETTING pg# 163
HOPE pg# 205
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
COUNSEL pg# 83
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
PRUDENT pg# 326
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WISDOM pg# 483
DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
LEARNING pg# 254
PASTORS pg# 290
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
DISCIPLINE pg# 104
CHASTENING pg# 64
FASTING pg# 136
FORBEARANCE pg# 158
SELF CONTROL pg# 387
TRIALS pg# 441
DISCORD pg# 105
CONTENTION pg# 80
DIVISIONS pg# 105
FROWARD pg# 165
HATE pg# 184
STRIFE pg# 417
DISCRETION pg# 105
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
PRUDENT pg# 326
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WISDOM pg# 483

DIVISIONS pg# 105
CONTENTION pg# 80
DISCORD pg# 105
DIVORCE pg# 106
FALSE BROTHERS pg# 132
HATE pg# 184
STRIFE pg# 417
DIVORCE pg# 106
DIVISIONS pg# 105
MARRIAGE pg# 266
DOCTRINE pg# 107
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
LIGHT pg# 258
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
TRUTH pg# 448
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
DOUBLE MINDED pg# 108
DOUBT pg# 109
UNBELIEF pg# 450
DOUBT pg# 109
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
CONFUSION pg# 78
DOUBLE MINDED pg# 108
FAITH pg# 122
LIMITING GOD pg# 260
UNBELIEF pg# 450
DREAMS pg# 110
PROPHECY pg# 319
DRINK - **see** ALCOHOL pg# 29
DUTY OF MAN pg# 110
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DOCTRINE pg# 107
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
REPROOF pg# 339
TEACHERS pg# 422
WISDOM pg# 483
ELDERS pg# 111
COUNSEL pg# 83
MATURITY pg# 268
RESPECT pg# 342
SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
SUBMISSION pg# 420
WISDOM pg# 483
ELECT OF GOD pg# 113
CHOSEN pg# 67
MATURITY pg# 268
SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383
SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390
ENEMIES pg# 115
CONTENTION pg# 80
SATAN pg# 376
ENVY pg# 115
COVETOUS pg# 86
DESIRES pg# 99
DISAPPOINTMENT pg# 101
FRETTING pg# 163
GREED pg# 180
HATE pg# 184
LUST pg# 266
SCORN pg# 381
STRIFE pg# 417
EQUITY pg# 116
JUDGMENT pg# 229
JUST pg# 236
JUSTICE pg# 238

ERROR pg# 116
EUNUCH pg# 116
EVANGELISM pg# 117
- BORN AGAIN pg# 54
- GOSPEL pg# 173
- GRACE pg# 178
- PREACH pg# 312
- REPENTANCE pg# 336
- SALVATION pg# 366

EVIL pg# 117
- ASTROLOGY pg# 37
- CONFUSION pg# 78
- DECEITFUL pg# 93
- LIES pg# 254
- OCCULT pg# 282
- PERVERSE pg# 301
- REBELLION pg# 331
- SATAN pg# 376
- SOW AND REAP pg# 409
- SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414
- TRANSGRESSION pg# 440
- WICKED pg# 469

EXPECTATIONS pg# 120
- DESIRES pg# 99
- HOPE pg# 205
- IMAGINATION pg# 209
- POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303

EYE pg# 121
- SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415

FAITH pg# 122
- COMMITMENT pg# 70
- CONFIDENCE pg# 78
- FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165
- GOD IS OUR SOURCE pg# 170
- HOPE pg# 205
- MIRACLES pg# 274
- PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302
- POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303
- PROMISES pg# 317
- PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
- SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394
- SOW AND REAP pg# 409
- TRUST IN LORD pg# 444
- UNBELIEF pg# 450

FAITHFUL pg# 128
- BLESSING pg# 49
- CHARACTER pg# 64
- COMMITMENT pg# 70
- INTEGRITY pg# 214
- JUST pg# 236
- LOYALTY pg# 265
- UPRIGHT pg# 457

FALLING AWAY pg# 130
- BACKSLIDING pg# 42
- PERISH pg# 298
- THE FALLING AWAY pg# 531

FALSE BROTHERS pg# 132
- CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63
- DIVISIONS pg# 105
- JEHOVAH'S WITNESS'S pg# 215
- LIES pg# 254
- REBELLION pg# 331

FALSE WITNESS pg# 133
- DECEITFUL pg# 93
- LIES pg# 254
- WICKED pg# 469

FALSE WORSHIP pg# 133

FAMILY pg# 134
CHILD pg# 65
MARRIAGE pg# 266
WOMEN pg# 495
FAMILY OF GOD pg# 135
FASTING pg# 136
CHASTENING pg# 64
DISCIPLINE pg# 104
KNOW GOD pg# 241
SACRIFICE pg# 363
SELF CONTROL pg# 387
FAVOR OF THE LORD pg# 138
BLESSING pg# 49
FAITHFUL pg# 128
FAVORITISM pg# 140
FEAR pg# 140
BOLDNESS pg# 54
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
BLESSING pg# 49
CONFIDENCE pg# 78
FAVOR OF THE LORD pg# 138
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
JOY pg# 228
LIFE pg# 256
TRUST IN LORD pg# 444
UPRIGHT pg# 457
FEASTING pg# 148
FELLOWSHIP pg# 149
ASSOCIATION pg# 35
FRIENDSHIP pg# 163
LOVE pg# 263
FILLING UP SIN pg# 150
JUDGMENT pg# 229
FIRST FRUITS pg# 151
TITHE pg# 438
FIRST RESURRECTION pg# 151
FLATTERY pg# 151
CALAMITY pg# 60
COMPLIMENT pg# 75
SNARES pg# 402
FLESH pg# 152
CARNAL pg# 62
LUST pg# 266
FOOD pg# 153
GLUTTON pg# 170
FOOL pg# 155
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
CHASTENING pg# 64
DECEITFUL pg# 93
GULLIBLE pg# 182
SIMPLE pg# 396
STRIFE pg# 417
WORDS pg# 508
FORBEARANCE pg# 158
DISCIPLINE pg# 104
SELF CONTROL pg# 387
FORGIVENESS pg# 159
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
LOVE pg# 263
MERCY pg# 271
FORNICATION pg# 161
SEX pg# 393
SIN pg# 396
FOUNDATION pg# 162
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
JESUS pg# 216
TRUTH pg# 448
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
FREEDOM pg# 163
FRETTING pg# 163
DISAPPOINTMENT pg# 101
ENVY pg# 115
FRIENDSHIP pg# 163
FELLOWSHIP pg# 149
LOVE pg# 263
NEIGHBOUR pg# 279
FROWARD pg# 165
DISCORD pg# 105
STRIFE pg# 417

FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165
- FAITH pg# 122
- GOODNESS pg# 172
- HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
- JOY pg# 228
- LONG SUFFERING pg# 262
- LOVE pg# 263
- MEEKNESS pg# 270
- MERCY pg# 271
- PATIENCE pg# 295
- PEACE pg# 296
- SELF CONTROL pg# 387

FULFILLMENT pg# 166
- FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142

GENEROSITY pg# 166
- GIVING pg# 168
- SOW AND REAP pg# 409

GIFTS OF SPIRIT pg# 167
- HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
- POWER pg# 306

GIVING pg# 168
- COMPASSION pg# 75
- GENEROSITY pg# 166
- LENDING pg# 254
- SOW AND REAP pg# 409
- TITHE pg# 438

GLUTTON pg# 170
- FOOD pg# 153
- SIN pg# 396

GOD IS OUR SOURCE pg# 170
- ACKNOWLEDGE THE LORD pg# 24
- FAITH pg# 122

GODLY pg# 171

GOD`S FORGIVENESS pg# 171

GOODNESS pg# 172
- FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165
- HOLINESS pg# 200

GOSPEL pg# 173
- EVANGELISM pg# 117
- GRACE pg# 178
- JESUS pg# 216
- REPENTANCE pg# 336
- SALVATION pg# 366

GOSSIP pg# 176
- BUSY BODY pg# 60
- CONTENTION pg# 80
- SECRETS pg# 382
- STRIFE pg# 417
- THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432

GOVERNMENT pg# 177
- AUTHORITY pg# 38
- CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63
- RULE pg# 363
- SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

GRACE pg# 178
- GOSPEL pg# 173
- JESUS pg# 216
- SALVATION pg# 366

GREAT WHITE THRONE pg# 180
- JUDGMENT pg# 229
- CONDEMN pg# 76
- HEAVEN pg# 197
- HELL pg# 198
- PERISH pg# 298
- REWARD pg# 348

GREED pg# 180
- COVETOUS pg# 86
- ENVY pg# 115
- MONEY pg# 277

GROW WHERE PLANTED pg# 180
- PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
- WAY pg# 465

GUIDANCE pg# 181
CONSCIENCE pg# 79
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
REINS pg# 333
REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
GULLIBLE pg# 182
BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41
FOOL pg# 155
IGNORANCE pg# 209
SIMPLE pg# 396
WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468
HARD HEART pg# 182
HEART pg# 192
HASTY pg# 183
PATIENCE pg# 295
THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
HATE pg# 184
CONTENTION pg# 80
CRUEL pg# 87
CURSING pg# 88
ENVY pg# 115
LIES pg# 254
SCORN pg# 381
VIOLENT pg# 459
HEALINGS pg# 185
HEALING STUDY pg# 189
MIRACLES pg# 274
SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394
HEALING STUDY pg# 189
HEAR - **see** LISTENING pg# 260
HEART pg# 192
CONSCIENCE pg# 79
DECEITFUL pg# 93
EVIL pg# 117
SOUL pg# 408
WICKED pg# 469
HEAVEN pg# 197
KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 239
REWARD pg# 348
HE HIDES pg# 198
HELL pg# 198
CONDEMN pg# 76
JUDGMENT pg# 229
REWARD pg# 348
HIGH CALLING pg# 199
HISTORY pg# 199
HOLINESS pg# 200
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
GOODNESS pg# 172
NAME OF THE LORD pg# 278
PURITY pg# 327
SANCTIFICATION pg# 375
HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165
GIFTS OF SPIRIT pg# 167
LAYING ON OF HANDS pg# 252
SLAIN IN THE SPIRIT pg# 401
SPIRIT pg# 412
HOMOSEXUAL pg# 203
SIN pg# 396
HONOR pg# 204
HUMILITY pg# 206
PURITY pg# 327
RESPECT pg# 342
HONORING THE LORD pg# 204

HOPE pg# 205
DESIRES pg# 99
EXPECTATIONS pg# 120
FAITH pg# 122
IMAGINATION pg# 209
POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303
REST pg# 342
HUMILITY pg# 206
BROKEN LIFE pg# 56
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
CONTRITE pg# 81
LIFE pg# 256
MEEKNESS pg# 270
SUBMISSION pg# 420
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
BOAST pg# 52
COMMUNICATION pg# 71
CONCEIT pg# 76
CONSCIENCE pg# 79
DECEITFUL pg# 93
LIES pg# 254
PRIDE pg# 313
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
IDOLATRY pg# 209
COVETOUS pg# 86
IGNORANCE pg# 209
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
SIMPLE pg# 396
IMAGINATION pg# 209
DESIRES pg# 99
EXPECTATIONS pg# 120
FAITH pg# 122
HOPE pg# 205
INCLINE pg# 210
LISTENING pg# 260
INHERITANCE pg# 210
INIQUITY pg# 211
CALAMITY pg# 60
SIN pg# 396
TRANSGRESSION pg# 440
INJUSTICE pg# 211
JUDGMENT pg# 229
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
GUIDANCE pg# 181
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
TEACHERS pg# 422
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
INTEGRITY pg# 214
BUSINESS pg# 57
CHARACTER pg# 64
COMMITMENT pg# 70
FAITHFUL pg# 128
JUST pg# 236
UPRIGHT pg# 457
JEHOVAH’S WITNESS’S pg# 215
FALSE BROTHERS pg# 132
JESUS pg# 216
BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51
EVANGELISM pg# 117
GOSPEL pg# 173
GRACE pg# 178
LAMB OF GOD pg# 247
SALVATION pg# 366
TESTIMONY pg# 427

JESUS CHARACTER pg# 219
JESUS pg# 216
JESUS DEITY pg# 221
JESUS pg# 216
JESUS PROPHESY pg# 223
JESUS pg# 216
JESUS SECOND COMING pg# 222
JOY pg# 228
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
JUDGMENT pg# 229
BROKEN WITHOUT REMEDY pg# 56
CONDEMN pg# 76
CONSCIENCE pg# 79
EQUITY pg# 116
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
FILLING UP SIN pg# 150
HEAVEN pg# 197
HELL pg# 198
INJUSTICE pg# 211
JUSTICE pg# 238
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
PERISH pg# 298
REWARD pg# 348
JUST pg# 236
BLESSING pg# 49
CHARACTER pg# 64
EQUITY pg# 116
FAITHFUL pg# 128
INTEGRITY pg# 214
LOYALTY pg# 265
UPRIGHT pg# 457
JUSTICE pg# 238
EQUITY pg# 116
JUDGMENT pg# 229
JUSTIFICATION pg# 238
RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356
SANCTIFICATION pg# 375
KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 239
SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383
KNOW GOD pg# 241
LIMITING GOD pg# 260
REQUIRED OF GOD pg# 341
THINGS GOD LOVES pg# 431
THINGS GOD HATE pg# 430
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
GUIDANCE pg# 181
IGNORANCE pg# 209
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
LAKE OF FIRE pg# 246
LAMB OF GOD pg# 247
JESUS pg# 216
LAST DAY pg# 247
RAPTURE pg# 329
LAUGHTER pg# 248
LAW pg# 248
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
BLESSING pg# 49
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
CONSCIENCE pg# 79
FORGIVENESS pg# 159
LOVE pg# 263
MERCY pg# 271
REWARD pg# 348
SOW AND REAP pg# 409
LAYING ON OF HANDS pg# 252
HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
LAZY pg# 252
DILIGENCE pg# 100
MAINTENANCE pg# 266

LEARNING pg# 254
DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
TEACHERS pg# 422
LENDING pg# 254
GIVING pg# 168
LIBERTY pg# 254
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
LIES pg# 254
COMMUNICATION pg# 71
CONFUSION pg# 78
DECEITFUL pg# 93
EVIL pg# 117
FALSE WITNESS pg# 133
HATE pg# 184
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
SLANDER pg# 401
WICKED pg# 469
LIFE pg# 256
BLOOD pg# 51
DEATH pg# 90
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
HUMILITY pg# 206
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WISDOM pg# 483
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
WORDS pg# 508
LIGHT pg# 258
DARKNESS pg# 88
TRUTH pg# 448
WAY pg# 465
LIMITING GOD pg# 260
DOUBT pg# 109
KNOW GOD pg# 241
UNBELIEF pg# 450
LISTENING pg# 260
INCLINE pg# 210
LITTLE PERSONS pg# 261
LONG SUFFERING pg# 262
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
PATIENCE pg# 295
SUFFER pg# 420
LOST pg# 262
LOVE pg# 263
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
COMPASSION pg# 75
FELLOWSHIP pg# 149
FORGIVENESS pg# 159
FRIENDSHIP pg# 163
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
MARRIAGE pg# 266
MERCY pg# 271
LOYALTY pg# 265
CHARACTER pg# 64
FAITHFUL pg# 128
UPRIGHT pg# 457
LUCIFER - **see** SATAN pg# 376
LUCK? Pg# 266
LUST pg# 266
CARNAL pg# 62
COVETOUS pg# 86
DESIRES pg# 99
ENVY pg# 115
FLESH pg# 152
MAINTENANCE pg# 266
LAZY pg# 252
MARRIAGE pg# 266
DIVORCE pg# 106
LOVE pg# 263
SEX pg# 393
MARRIAGE OF THE CHURCH pg# 268

MATURITY pg# 268
ELDERS pg# 111
ELECT OF GOD pg# 113
SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390
MEDITATION pg# 269
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
MEEKNESS pg# 270
BROKEN LIFE pg# 56
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
CONTRITE pg# 81
HUMILITY pg# 206
SUBMISSION pg# 420
MERCY pg# 271
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
FORGIVENESS pg# 159
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273
BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41
SIMPLE pg# 396
WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468
MIND pg# 273
THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
THOUGHTS pg# 437
MIRACLES pg# 274
DELIVERANCE pg# 95
FAITH pg# 122
HEALING STUDY pg# 189
HEALINGS pg# 185
PROPHECY pg# 319
SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394
MIRTH pg# 276
MISCHIEF pg# 276
WICKED pg# 469
MOCKING pg# 276
SCORN pg# 381
MONEY pg# 277
BRIBE pg# 55
GENEROSITY pg# 166
GIVING pg# 168
GREED pg# 180
RICHES pg# 349
MOURNING pg# 277
NAME OF THE LORD pg# 278
HOLINESS pg# 200
NEIGHBOUR pg# 279
FRIENDSHIP pg# 163
NEW COVENANT (TESTAMENT) pg# 280
PROMISES pg# 317
OBEDIENCE pg# 281
CONTRITE pg# 81
MEEKNESS pg# 270
PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302
REBELLION pg# 331
SUBMISSION pg# 420
WILL OF GOD pg# 480
OCCULT pg# 282
ASTROLOGY pg# 37
EVIL pg# 117
SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414
SATAN pg# 376
OLD AGE pg# 283
ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED pg# 283
FALLING AWAY pg# 130
SALVATION pg# 366
THE FALLING AWAY pg# 531
OPPRESSION pg# 285
HATE pg# 184
VIOLENT pg# 459
OPTIMIST pg# 286
ORPHAN pg# 286
OUR CHANGE pg# 287
BORN AGAIN pg# 54
OVERCOME pg# 288
PARABLE pg# 289

PASTORS pg# 290
PREACH pg# 312
TEACHERS pg# 422
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
PATIENCE pg# 295
HASTY pg# 183
LONG SUFFERING pg# 262
WAITING ON THE LORD pg# 462
PEACE pg# 296
CONTENTMENT pg# 81
REST pg# 342
PECULIAR PEOPLE pg# 298
PERISH pg# 298
DEATH pg# 90
FALLING AWAY pg# 130
JUDGMENT pg# 229
SIN pg# 396
PERSECUTION pg# 298
SUFFER pg# 420
PERVERSE pg# 301
CONTRARY pg# 82
EVIL pg# 117
WICKED pg# 469
PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
FAITH pg# 122
OBEDIENCE pg# 281
PLEASURE pg# 303
POOR - **see** POVERTY pg# 303
POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303
DESIRES pg# 99
EXPECTATIONS pg# 120
FAITH pg# 122
HOPE pg# 205
IMAGINATION pg# 209
POVERTY pg# 303
RICHES pg# 349
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
POWER pg# 306
FASTING pg# 136
PRAYER pg# 308
RICHES pg# 349
STRENGTH pg# 417
THANKSGIVING pg# 427
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
PRAISE pg# 307
RESPECT pg# 342
SACRIFICE pg# 363
THANKSGIVING pg# 427
WORSHIP pg# 517
PRAYER pg# 308
POWER pg# 306
THANKSGIVING pg# 427
WORSHIP pg# 517
PREACH pg# 312
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
EVANGELISM pg# 117
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
TEACHERS pg# 422
PREPARATIONS pg# 312
PRESENCE OF THE LORD pg# 312

PRIDE pg# 313
ARGUE pg# 32
BOAST pg# 52
CONCEIT pg# 76
CONTENTION pg# 80
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
SCORN pg# 381
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
WRATH pg# 517
PRINCIPALS OF THE KINGDOM pg# 315
FAITH pg# 122
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383
SOW AND REAP pg# 409
PROMISES pg# 317
FAITH pg# 122
NEW COVENANT pg# 280
PROMOTION pg# 318
PROPHECY pg# 319
DREAMS pg# 110
MIRACLES pg# 274
PROPHECY OF END pg# 322
ANTICHRIST pg# 31
RAPTURE pg# 329
THE BEAST pg# 428
PROSPER pg# 324
RICHES pg# 349
PROTECTION pg# 324
COVERING pg# 85
SAFETY pg# 364
SECURITY pg# 382
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DOCTRINE pg# 107
FAITH pg# 122
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
LIES pg# 254
LEARNING pg# 254
SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
PRUDENT pg# 326
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DISCRETION pg# 105
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WISDOM pg# 483
PURITY pg# 327
HOLINESS pg# 200
HONOR pg# 204
SANCTIFICATION pg# 375
RAGE pg# 329
HATE pg# 184
SCORN pg# 381
WRATH pg# 517
RAPE pg# 329
RAPTURE pg# 329
PROPHECY OF END pg# 322
RESURRECTION pg# 343
REBELLION pg# 331
CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63
EVIL pg# 117
OBEDIENCE pg# 281
SIN pg# 396
REBUKE - **see** REPROOF pg# 339
RECONCILIATION pg# 332
UNITY pg# 456
REFRESHING pg# 332
REVIVAL pg# 347

REINS pg# 333
GUIDANCE pg# 181
REJECTION pg# 333
JUDGMENT pg# 229
RELIGION pg# 334
REPENTANCE pg# 336
CONFESSION pg# 77
CONTRITE pg# 81
GOSPEL pg# 173
GRACE pg# 178
SALVATION pg# 366
REPROACH pg# 339
REPROOF pg# 339
SHAME pg# 393
SLANDER pg# 401
REPROOF pg# 339
CHASTENING pg# 64
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
REPUTATION pg# 341
REQUIRED OF GOD pg# 341
KNOW GOD pg# 241
RESPECT pg# 342
ELDERS pg# 111
HONOR pg# 204
PRAISE pg# 307
RESPONSIBILITY pg# 342
FAITHFUL pg# 128
REST pg# 342
HOPE pg# 205
PEACE pg# 296
TONGUES pg# 440
RESURRECTION pg# 343
JUDGMENT pg# 229
RAPTURE pg# 329
REVELATION pg# 346
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
REVENGE pg# 347
VENGEANCE pg# 458
VIOLENT pg# 459
REVIVAL pg# 347
REFRESHING pg# 332
REWARD pg# 348
CONDEMN pg# 76
HEAVEN pg# 197
HELL pg# 198
JUDGMENT pg# 229
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
RICHES pg# 349
COVETOUS pg# 86
DECEITFUL pg# 93
GREED pg# 180
MONEY pg# 277
POWER pg# 306
PROSPER pg# 324
WAGES pg# 461
RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356
BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51
JUSTIFICATION pg# 238
LIFE pg# 256
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
RULE pg# 363
AUTHORITY pg# 38
GOVERNMENT pg# 177
SACRIFICE pg# 363
GIVING pg# 168
PRAISE pg# 307
PRAYER pg# 308
THANKSGIVING pg# 427
TITHE pg# 438
WORSHIP pg# 517

SAFETY pg# 364
COVERING pg# 85
DELIVERANCE pg# 95
PROTECTION pg# 324
SECURITY pg# 382
SALVATION pg# 366
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
BORN AGAIN pg# 54
CONFESSION pg# 77
CRUCIFIXION pg# 87
EVANGELISM pg# 117
GRACE pg# 178
HEAVEN pg# 197
ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED pg# 283
REPENTANCE pg# 336
SALVATION STUDY pg# 374
BORN AGAIN pg# 54
MEETING JESUS pg# 538
SANCTIFICATION pg# 375
HOLINESS pg# 200
PURITY pg# 327
SATAN pg# 376
ENEMIES pg# 115
EVIL pg# 117
OCCULT pg# 282
SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414
SATAN'S DEVICES pg# 379
SCIENCE pg# 380
SCORN pg# 381
CONCEIT pg# 76
CRUEL pg# 87
CURSING pg# 88
ENVY pg# 115
HATE pg# 184
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
PRIDE pg# 313
SECRETS pg# 382
GOSSIP pg# 176
SECURITY pg# 382
COVERING pg# 85
PROTECTION pg# 324
SAFETY pg# 364
SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383
ELECT OF GOD pg# 113
KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 239
KNOW GOD pg# 241
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
SELF CONTROL pg# 387
DISCIPLINE pg# 104
FASTING pg# 136
FLESH pg# 152
FORBEARANCE pg# 158
SELF DENIAL pg# 388
SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388
BOAST pg# 52
CONCEIT pg# 76
HYPOCRITES pg# 208
PRIDE pg# 313
SEPARATION pg# 389
ASSOCIATION pg# 35
DEATH pg# 90
SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390
APOSTLES pg# 32
AUTHORITY pg# 38
ELDERS pg# 111
GOVERNMENT pg# 177
PASTORS pg# 290
SEVEN CANDLESTICKS pg# 392
SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD pg# 392
SEVEN STARS pg# 392
SEX pg# 393
FORNICATION pg# 161
MARRIAGE pg# 266
RAPE pg# 329
SHAME pg# 393
REPROACH pg# 339

SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394
DELIVERANCE pg# 95
FAITH pg# 122
HEALINGS pg# 185
MIRACLES pg# 274
SIMPLE pg# 396
BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41
FOOL pg# 155
GULLIBLE pg# 182
IGNORANCE pg# 209
MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273
WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468
SIN pg# 396
ADULTERY pg# 27
BRIBE pg# 55
COVETOUS pg# 86
FILLING UP SIN pg# 150
FORNICATION pg# 161
HOMOSEXUAL pg# 203
LAW pg# 248
PERISH pg# 298
REBELLION pg# 331
TEMPTATION pg# 425
TRANSGRESSION pg# 440
SLAIN IN THE SPIRIT pg# 401
HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
SLANDER pg# 401
LIES pg# 254
REPROACH pg# 339
SLEEP pg# 402
SLOTHFUL - **see** LAZY pg# 252
SNARES pg# 402
FLATTERY pg# 151
STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419
SWEARING pg# 421
VOW pg# 460
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
WORDS pg# 508
SONGS pg# 405
SORROW pg# 408
SOUL pg# 408
HEART pg# 192
SOW AND REAP pg# 409
COVETOUS pg# 86
FAITH pg# 122
GIVING pg# 168
GREED pg# 180
LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
MONEY pg# 277
PRINCIPALS OF THE KINGDOM pg# 315
PROSPER pg# 324
TITHE pg# 438
SPIRIT pg# 412
HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414
EVIL pg# 117
OCCULT pg# 282
SATAN pg# 376
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102
ELDERS pg# 111
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
REVELATION pg# 346
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
VISION pg# 459
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
STEALING pg# 416
COVETOUS pg# 86
GREED pg# 180
STIGMATA? Pg# 416
STRENGTH pg# 417
FASTING pg# 136
POWER pg# 306
WORD OF GOD pg# 499

STRIFE pg# 417
ARGUE pg# 32
CONFUSION pg# 78
CONTENTION pg# 80
CURSING pg# 88
DISCORD pg# 105
DIVISIONS pg# 105
ENVY pg# 115
FOOL pg# 155
FROWARD pg# 165
GOSSIP pg# 176
WRATH pg# 517
STUBBORN pg# 418
REBELLION pg# 331
STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419
SNARES pg# 402
SWEARING pg# 421
VOW pg# 460
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
SUBMISSION pg# 420
CONTRITE pg# 81
ELDERS pg# 111
HUMILITY pg# 206
MEEKNESS pg# 270
SUFFER pg# 420
LONG SUFFERING pg# 262
PERSECUTION pg# 298
SWEARING pg# 421
SNARES pg# 402
STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419
VOW pg# 460
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
TALEBEARER - **see** GOSSIP pg# 176
CONTENTION pg# 80
SECRETS pg# 382
STRIFE pg# 417
TEACHERS pg# 422
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102
EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
LEARNING pg# 254
PASTORS pg# 290
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
TEMPTATION pg# 425
SIN pg# 396
TRIALS pg# 441
WORLD pg# 516
UNBELIEF pg# 450
TESTIMONY pg# 427
CONFESSION pg# 77
GOSPEL pg# 173
MEETING JESUS pg# 538
THANKSGIVING pg# 427
CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68
POWER pg# 306
PRAISE pg# 307
PRAYER pg# 308
SACRIFICE pg# 363
WORSHIP pg# 517
THE BEAST pg# 428
THE CITY pg# 429
THE SECOND DEATH pg# 429
DEATH pg# 90
LAKE OF FIRE pg# 246
THINGS GOD HATES pg# 430
CARNAL pg# 62
KNOW GOD pg# 241
PRIDE pg# 313
THINGS GOD LOVES pg# 431

THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
COMMUNICATION pg# 71
GOSSIP pg# 176
HASTY pg# 183
MIND pg# 273
THOUGHTS pg# 437
WORDS pg# 508
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
THOUGHTS pg# 437
MIND pg# 273
THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
TITHE pg# 438
FIRST FRUITS pg# 151
GIVING pg# 168
SOW AND REAP pg# 409
WORSHIP pg# 517
TOMORROW pg# 440
TONGUES pg# 440
HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200
REST pg# 342
TRANSGRESSION pg# 440
EVIL pg# 117
INIQUITY pg# 211
SIN pg# 396
WICKED pg# 469
TRANSVESTITES pg# 440
TREE OF LIFE pg# 441
TREES pg# 441
TRIALS pg# 441
CHASTENING pg# 64
DISCIPLINE pg# 104
TEMPTATION pg# 425
TROUBLES pg# 443
TRUST IN LORD pg# 444
CONFIDENCE pg# 78
FAITH pg# 122
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
TRUTH pg# 448
COMMUNICATION pg# 71
DOCTRINE pg# 107
LIGHT pg# 258
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
UNBELIEF pg# 450
BACKSLIDING pg# 42
CONFUSION pg# 78
DOUBLE MINDED pg# 108
DOUBT pg# 109
FAITH pg# 122
LIMITING GOD pg# 260
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
DISCRETION pg# 105
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
PRUDENT pg# 326
REPROOF pg# 339
REVELATION pg# 346
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483
UNGODLY pg# 456
UNITY pg# 456
RECONCILIATION pg# 332
UPRIGHT pg# 457
CHARACTER pg# 64
FAITHFUL pg# 128
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
INTEGRITY pg# 214
JUST pg# 236
VANITY pg# 458

VENGEANCE pg# 458
REVENGE pg# 347
VIOLENT pg# 459
VIOLENT pg# 459
CRUEL pg# 87
CURSING pg# 88
HATE pg# 184
LIES pg# 254
OPPRESSION pg# 285
GE pg# 347
SCORN pg# 381
VENGEANCE pg# 458
VISION pg# 459
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
VOW pg# 460
SNARES pg# 402
STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419
SWEARING pg# 421
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
WAGES pg# 461
BUSINESS pg# 57
MONEY pg# 277
RICHES pg# 349
WORKS pg# 513
WAITING ON THE LORD pg# 462
PATIENCE pg# 295
STRENGTH pg# 417
WANT – **see** POVERTY pg# 303
WASTE pg# 464
WATER OF LIFE pg# 464
WAR pg# 464
COUNSEL pg# 83
WARNINGS pg# 465
WORD OF GOD pg# 499
WAY pg# 465
COUNSEL pg# 83
DISCERNMENT pg# 101
GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
TEACHERS pg# 422
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
WISDOM pg# 483
WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468
BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41
GULLIBLE pg# 182
MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273
SIMPLE pg# 396
WEALTH - **see** RICHES pg# 349
BUSINESS pg# 57
MONEY pg# 277
RICHES pg# 349
WICKED pg# 469
DARKNESS pg# 88
DECEITFUL pg# 93
EVIL pg# 117
FALSE WITNESS pg# 133
LIES pg# 254
PERVERSE pg# 301
TRANSGRESSION pg# 440
WILL OF GOD pg# 480
OBEDIENCE pg# 281
WINE - **see** ALCOHOL pg# 29

WISDOM pg# 483
- COUNSEL pg# 83
- DISCERNMENT pg# 101
- DISCRETION pg# 105
- EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
- ELDERS pg# 111
- FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142
- GUIDANCE pg# 181
- INSTRUCTION pg# 212
- KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
- PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
- PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
- PRUDENT pg# 326
- REPROOF pg# 339
- SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
- TEACHERS pg# 422
- UNDERSTANDING pg# 451
- WAY pg# 465

WOMEN pg# 495
- FAMILY pg# 134

WORD OF GOD pg# 499
- JESUS pg# 216
- LIFE pg# 256
- LIGHT pg# 258
- MEDITATION pg# 269
- POWER pg# 306
- STRENGTH pg# 417
- TRUTH pg# 448

WORDS pg# 508
- COMMUNICATION pg# 71
- CONTRARY pg# 82
- DEATH pg# 90
- EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
- FOOL pg# 155
- LIFE pg# 256
- SNARES pg# 402
- THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
- TRUTH pg# 448

WORKS pg# 513
- BUSINESS pg# 57
- WAGES pg# 461

WORLD pg# 516
- LUST pg# 266
- PRIDE pg# 313
- TEMPTATION pg# 425

WORSHIP pg# 517
- PRAISE pg# 307
- PRAYER pg# 308
- SACRIFICE pg# 363
- THANKSGIVING pg# 427

WRATH pg# 517
- ARGUE pg# 32
- CONTENTION pg# 80
- RAGE pg# 329
- STRIFE pg# 417

YOUTH pg# 522

ZEAL pg# 523

ABORTION

BLOOD pg# 51 LIFE pg# 256

Gen. 9:4 But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

Old Testament

Ex. 21:22-23 If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine. [23]And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

The Life Is In The Blood

Gen. 9:3-4 Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things. [4]But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

Deut. 12:23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ABOVE ALL THINGS

EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

Jam. 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ACID TESTS

1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

2 John 1:9-11 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. [10]If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: [11]For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

Heb. 6:18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ACKNOWLEDGE THE LORD

GOD IS OUR SOURCE pg# 170

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Acknowledge Him, He Shall Direct

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Rom. 15:18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

- Continued -

By His Design

Prov. 22:2 The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all.
Prov. 17:5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

Delight Thyself In The LORD

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

Even When We Don't Understand

Is. 50:10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.
Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Fear Of The LORD

Ps. 19:9-10 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. [10]More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

For Direction

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

Give God The Recognition

Rom. 15:18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

God Is In Control

Prov. 16:33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.
Deut. 30:6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.
Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?
Prov. 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

He Has Our Heart

Deut. 30:6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

He Is In All Our Work

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?
Rom. 15:18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,
Is. 26:12 LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.
Philem. 1:6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

He Provides

Prov. 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.
Is. 26:12 LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.

If You Ignore The LORD

Ps. 28:5 Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

Made All Things

Prov. 16:4 The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.
Is. 26:12 LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.
Prov. 20:12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.
Prov. 22:2 The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all.

Mercy To Those Who Trust In The Lord

Ps. 32:10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

Perfect Peace To Those Whose Mind Is Stayed On Thee

Is. 26:3 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

- Continued -

ACKNOWLEDGE THE LORD cont.

Reproaching God

Prov. 17:5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.
Ps. 28:5 Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

Safety In Him

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.
Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Seek The LORD

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
Ps. 20:7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.
Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Trust In Him

Job 13:15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.
Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
Ps. 20:7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.
Ps. 32:10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.
Ps. 37:3 Trust in the LORD, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.
Ps. 37:5 Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.
Ps. 56:4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.
Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.
Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.
Is. 26:4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:
Is. 50:10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.
Jer. 17:5-8 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. [6]For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited. [7]Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. [8]For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.
Nah. 1:7 The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

Who Can Say I Have Made My Heart Pure?

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ACTIONS SPEAK LOUDER

Do What You Say

Jam. 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Mat. 5:33-37 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, **Swear not at all**; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

God Moves Through His Word

Ps. 138:2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

Why Should You Fall Into Poverty

Eccl. 5:1-7 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. [3]For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. [4]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: **wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?** [7]For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ADULTERY

`

MARRIAGE pg# 266

Prov. 6:32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

Deadly

Prov. 6:26-34 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adultress will hunt for the precious life. [27]Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned? [28]Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned? [29]So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent. [30]Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; [31]But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house. [32]But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul. [33]A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away. [34]For jealousy is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Destroys the soul

Prov. 6:32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

- Continued -

ADULTERY cont.

Forgiveness

John 8:3-11 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst, [4]They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act. [5]Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou? [6]This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not. [7]So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her. [8]And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. [9]And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst. [10]When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee? [11]She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

From Fleshly/Carnal Nature

Gal. 5:19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

Out Of The Heart

Mat. 15:19 For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

Physical

Prov. 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

Mat. 5:32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

Job 24:15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

Sin

Heb. 13:4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

Spiritual

Mark 13:22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

Jer. 7:18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

Is. 57:7-8 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. [8] Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest it.

Jer. 3:9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

Mat. 12:39 But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

Jam. 4:4-5 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. [5]Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ADVERSITY

Prov. 24:10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

Brother Is Born For Adversity

Prov. 17:17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

God Is Involved

Eccl. 7:14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

Is. 30:20-21 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: [21]And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

- Continued -

Strength Is Small

Prov. 24:10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ALCOHOL

Prov. 20:1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

Prov. 23:29-35 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? [30]They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine. [31]Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. [32]At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. [33]Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things. [34]Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast. [35]They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Eph. 5:18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

Is. 5:11-12 Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them! [12]And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

Is. 5:22 Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ANGELS

Heb. 1:13-14 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? [14]Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

Angels To Worship Jesus

Heb. 1:5-7 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? [6]And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him. [7]And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

Angelic War

Rev. 12:7-12 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, [8]And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. [9]And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. [10]And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. [11]And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. [12]Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Angels Numbered

Rev. 5:11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

Can Be Among Us

Heb. 13:2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

- Continued -

ANGELS cont.

End Time Work

Mat. 13:39-42 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. [40]As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. [41]The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; [42]And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Mat. 13:49-50 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just, [50]And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Mat. 24:30-31 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. [31]And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

Fallen Angels

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

Job 4:18 Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:

Mat. 25:41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

2 Pet. 2:4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

Fellowservants

Rev. 22:8-9 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. [9]Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

Rev. 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Guardian Angels

Mat. 18:10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

Luke 16:22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

Luke 15:10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

Ps. 34:7 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

Have Interest In The Gospel

1 Pet. 1:12 Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.

Man Lower Then Angels

Ps. 8:4-5 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? [5] or thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

Ministering Spirits

Heb. 1:13-14 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? [14]Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

Ps. 34:7 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

Heb. 1:7 And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

Ps. 91:11-12 For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

Ps. 104:4 Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

Mark 1:13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

Heb. 1:5-6 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? [6]And again, when he bringeth in the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

- Continued -

Not To Worship Them

Col. 2:18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

Rev. 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Rev. 22:8-9 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. [9]Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

Power

Is. 37:36 Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

Heb. 2:2 For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

The World To Come Is Not For The Angels

Heb. 2:5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.

We Shall Judge Angels

1 Cor. 6:3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ANGER - **see** WRATH pg# 517

CONTENTION pg# 80 PRIDE pg# 313 RAGE pg# 329 STRIFE pg# 417 WRATH pg# 517

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ANTICHRIST

PROPHECY OF END pg# 322

Believe Not Every Spirit

1 John 4:1-3 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. [2]Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: [3]And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

Spirit Of Antichrist

1 John 2:18 Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

1 John 4:1-3 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. [2]Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: [3]And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

2 John 1:7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

1 John 2:22-23 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. [23]Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

When Revealed

2 Thes. 2:3-10 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; [4]Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. [5]Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? [6]And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. [7]For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. [8]And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: [9]Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, [10]And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

APOSTLES

ELDERS pg# 111 SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

False Apostles

Rev. 2:2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

Follow My Example

1 Cor. 4:15-16 For though ye have ten thousand instructers in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel. [16]Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

Hardships

1 Cor. 4:13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things unto this day.

1 Cor. 4:9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

Proof Of Apostleship

1 Cor. 9:1-2 Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord? [2]If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

2 Cor. 12:12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

Eph. 3:3-5 How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery;(as I wrote afore in few words, [4]Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) [5]Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

2 Cor. 10:18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

APPEARANCE

BEAUTY pg# 47 COUNTENANCE pg# 85

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Prov. 16:31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

Eccl. 8:1 Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ARGUE

CARNAL pg# 62 CONTENTION pg# 80 FLESH pg# 152 PRIDE pg# 313 STRIFE pg# 417

WRATH pg# 517

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: ...

Brother Offended

Prov. 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

- Continued -

Carnal/Flesh

1 Cor. 3:3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Cause

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Prov. 15:18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

2 Tim. 2:23-24 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

Prov. 23:29-30 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? [30]They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

Contention

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

1 Cor. 11:16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

Envy

Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Fools

Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

2 Tim. 2:23-24 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. [24]And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

Gossip

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

How To Stop Contention

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Prov. 18:18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.Mind Your Own Business

Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

- Continued -

ARGUE cont.

Not In Christ

1 Cor. 11:16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Tit. 3:9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

Rom. 13:13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.

Phil. 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

Pride

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

Soft Words

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Strife

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.

Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

Talebearer

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Wife

Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Prov. 21:19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

Prov. 27:15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

Prov. 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ARMOR OF GOD

BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51 WORD OF GOD pg# 499

Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

By Knowledge

2 Cor. 10:3-5 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: [4](For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) [5]Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

Phil. 4:8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Col. 1:10-11 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God; [11]Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

Overcame By The Blood And Testimony And Their Lives

Rev. 12:10-11 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. [11]And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

- Continued -

Put On The Armor

Rom. 13:11-12 And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. [12]The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.

Eph. 6:10-12 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. [11]Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. [12]For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

The Armor

1 Thes. 5:8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

Is. 59:17 For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.

Rev. 12:10-11 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. [11]And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

Eph. 6:13-18 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. [14]Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; [15]And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; [16]Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. [17]And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: [18]Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

Heb. 4:12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Ps. 91:4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ASSOCIATION

FELLOWSHIP pg# 149 SEPARATION pg# 389

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: ...

Angry Men

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Brings Shame

Prov. 28:7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

Cause To Go Astray

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Choose Associations Wisely

Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

- Continued -

ASSOCIATION cont.

Come Out From Among Them

2 Cor. 6:17-7:1 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. [18]And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. [7:1]Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

Don't Join A Riot

Ex. 23:2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

Drunkards

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Evil Men

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

1 Cor. 15:33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

False Brothers

1 Cor. 5:11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

Ps. 119:115 Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

Foolish Men

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

Harlots

Prov. 29:3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

Partnerships

2 Cor. 6:14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

Vain Persons

Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Violent

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

We Are Our Brothers Keeper

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Wicked

Prov. 4:14-17 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. [15]Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. [16]For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. [17]For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

Wise

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

- Continued -

Withdraw From

2 Thes. 3:6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

2 Tim. 3:1-5 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. [2]For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, [3]Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4]Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; [5]Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

1 Cor. 5:11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

2 Thes. 3:14-15 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed. [15]Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ASTROLOGY

EVIL pg# 117 OCCULT pg# 282

Do Not Follow

Jer. 10:2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

Is. 8:19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead?

Lev. 19:26 Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

Lev. 19:31 Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

Is. 47:13-14 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. [14]Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

Deut. 4:19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

Judgment

Rev. 21:7-8 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. [8]But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ATHEIST

Ps. 14:1-4 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. [2]The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. [3]They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one. [4]Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

AUTHORITY

GOVERNMENT pg# 177 RULE pg# 363 SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

Rom. 13:1 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

Cursing Those In Authority

Eccl. 10:20 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Dominion Over The Works Of Thy Hands

Ps. 8:4-6 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? [5]For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour. [6]Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet:

Errors In Judgment Do Happen

Eccl. 10:5-7 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler: [6]Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place. [7]I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

Humanity

Gen. 1:26 And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

In Business

Col. 3:22-24 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God; [23]And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men; [24]Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

1 Pet. 2:18-19 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. [19]For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

1 Tim. 6:1-2 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed. [2]And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

Of Believer:

Mark 16:17-18 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18]They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

John 20:23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

Mat. 18:18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

- Continued -

Of Men: Church

Heb. 13:17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

1 Pet. 5:5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

Mat. 20:25-28 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them. [26]But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister; [27]And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant: [28]Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

Luke 22:26 But ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

Eph. 5:21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

1 Thes. 5:12-13 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; [13]And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves.

1 Tim. 5:17-19 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine. [18]For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward. [19]Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

1 Pet. 5:1-5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: [2]Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; [3]Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. [4]And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. [5]Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

Acts 3:6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

Of Men: Civil

Rom. 13:1-7 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. [2]Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. [3]For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: [4]For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. [5]Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. [6]For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. [7]Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

Tit. 3:1 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

Ps. 149:5-9 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds. [6]Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand; [7]To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people; [8]To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; [9]To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

1 Tim. 2:1-3 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; [2]For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. [3]For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

1 Pet. 2:13-17 Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme; [14]Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well. [15]For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men: [16]As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. [17]Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

Prov. 8:14-16 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength. [15]By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. [16]By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.

- Continued -

AUTHORITY cont.

Of Men: Civil cont.

Prov. 16:10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.
Prov. 16:12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.
Ps. 144:1-2 Blessed be the LORD my strength which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight: [2]My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.
Prov. 20:2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul.
Prov. 20:8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
Prov. 20:26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.
Prov. 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.
Prov. 24:21-22 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: [22]For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?
Prov. 29:4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.
Prov. 29:14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.
Prov. 22:28 Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.
Prov. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.
Eccl. 8:2-5 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God. [3]Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. [4]Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou? [5]Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

Of Men: Household

Eph. 5:22-23 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. [23]For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.
1 Cor. 11:3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.
Col. 3:18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.
Col. 3:20 Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.
Eph. 6:1-3 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. [2]Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise; [3]That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.
Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
Prov. 6:20-23 My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother: [21]Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck. [22]When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee. [23]For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
Prov. 30:17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

God
Christ
Church
Man
Woman
Children <-Eph. 6:1

Our Words

John 20:23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.
Mat. 18:18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.
Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

- Continued -

Over Devil:

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Jam. 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Mark 16:17-18 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18]They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Those In Authority Must Walk Straighter

Jam. 3:1-2 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation. [2]For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

Heb. 13:17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

When The Wicked Beareth Rule

Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

Prov. 28:15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

Ps. 12:8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

Wicked

Prov. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

Is. 10:1-2 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed; [2]To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

Ps. 12:8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BABES IN THE LORD

GULLIBLE pg# 182 MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273 SIMPLE pg# 396 WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468

1 Cor. 3:1-4 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. [2]I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. [3]For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? [4]For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

Heb. 5:11-14 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. [12]For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. [13]For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. [14]But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

1 Pet. 2:2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

Gal. 4:1-2 Now I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; [2]But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

Eph. 4:14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BACKBITING

Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Ps. 28:3-4 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts. [4]Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BACKSLIDING

FOOL pg# 155 SALVATION pg# 366 UNBELIEF pg# 450 FALLING AWAY pg# 130

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

A Bitter Thing

Jer. 2:19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Correction Is Grievous Unto Him That Backslides

Prov. 15:10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.

Condone Sin

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Deceitfulness Of Sin

1 Cor. 10:12-13 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. [13]There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

Heb. 3:12-14 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. [13]But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. [14]For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

Evil Heart Of Unbelief

Heb. 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

Filled With Own Ways

Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

Jer. 2:19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

- Continued -

Follow God

Eph. 5:1-7 Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children; [2]And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour. [3]But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks. [5]For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. [6]Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. [7]Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

Foolish

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

Prov. 9:6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

Mat. 25:8-12 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. [9]But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. [10]And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. [11]Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. [12]But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

Ps. 5:5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

Foretold

2 Thes. 2:3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

Mat. 24:9-10 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

Hearers Of The Word But Not Doers

Ezek. 33:31-32 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. [32]And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

Hold Fast Our Profession Of Faith

Heb. 10:23-25 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;) [24]And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: [25]Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

How To Never Backslide

Phil. 3:12-17 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. [13]Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, [14]I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. [15]Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you. [16]Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing. [17]Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

Col. 1:21-23 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled [22]In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: [23] If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

Prov. 10:8-9 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall. [9]He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

- Continued -

How To Never Backslide cont.

2 Pet. 1:3-10 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue: [4]Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. [5]And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; [6]And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; [7]And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. [8]For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. [9]But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. [10]Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

In Returning And Rest Shall Ye Be Saved

Is. 30:15-18 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. [16]But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. [17]One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. [18]And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

Judgment For Backsliding

Heb. 10:26-31 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, [27]But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. [28]He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: [29]Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? [30]For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. [31]It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

1 Cor. 5:9-13 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: [10]Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. [11]But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. [12]For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? [13]But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

2 Pet. 2:20-22 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. [21]For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. [22] But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

Ps. 73:27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

Deut. 29:18-21 [18]Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood; [19]And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst: [20]The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven. [21]And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law:

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

Is. 1:28 And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

- Continued -

Live By Faith

Heb. 10:38-39 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. [39]But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

Lost

Ps. 119:176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

Maintain Diligence

1 Cor. 10:12-13 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. [13]There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

Not Continuing In His Word

Mat. 25:8-12 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. [9]But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. [10]And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. [11]Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. [12]But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

1 Thes. 3:5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour be in vain.

Obtained Mercy

1 Tim. 1:13-16 Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. [14]And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. [15]This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. [16]Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

Poor Examples

Prov. 25:26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

Prayer

Prov. 28:9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

Restore Such An One

Gal. 6:1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

2 Tim. 2:26 And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

Return And Rest

Is. 30:15-18 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. [16]But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. [17]One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. [18]And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

Is. 55:7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

Hos. 6:1-3 Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. [2]After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight. [3]Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

Save A Soul From Sin

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Seek The LORD

Is. 55:6-7 Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: [7]Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

- Continued -

The Fool Sayest There Is No GOD

Ps. 14:1-3 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. [2]The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. [3]They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

The Way Back

Joel 2:12-14 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: [13]And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. [14]Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

Ezek. 18:21-23 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. [22]All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. [23]Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Hos. 14:4-9 I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. [5]I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon. [6]His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. [7]They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon. [8]Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit found. [9]Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the LORD are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

Is. 55:7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

Unbelief

Heb. 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

Wandering From Understanding

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

What Error Did You Find In Me?

Jer. 2:5 Thus saith the LORD, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Will Be Forgotten

Eccl. 8:10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.

Your Own Ways Will Find You Out

Jer. 2:19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BAPTISM

Baptized Into Jesus Death

Rom. 6:3-5 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? [4]Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. [5]For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

Col. 2:12 Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

Gal. 3:27-28 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. [28]There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

- Continued -

Believe And Is Baptized Shall Be Saved

Mark 16:16 He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

Bring Fruits Of Repentance

Mat. 3:7-8 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? [8]Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

For Remission Of Sins

Acts 2:38-39 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.

Acts 22:16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

Foundational Doctrine

Heb. 6:1-3 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, [2]Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. [3]And this will we do, if God permit.

Fulfil All Righteousness

Mat. 3:14-15 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? [15]And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

Acts 2:41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

1 Pet. 3:21 The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

In The Name Of The Father, Son, And Of The Holy Ghost

Mat. 28:19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Of Repentance

Mat. 3:11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance. but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Acts 2:38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Rev. 19:19-20 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. [20]And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Wash Away Thy Sins

Acts 22:16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BEAUTY

APPEARANCE pg# 32

Beauty Of Old Men

Prov. 20:29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

Prov. 16:31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

Every Thing Beautiful In His Time

Eccl. 3:11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

More Than Looks

1 Pet. 3:4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

Prov. 11:22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BELLY

Prov. 20:27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.
Prov. 20:30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BETRAYAL

Of A Brother

Prov. 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

Of Jesus

Mat. 26:14-15 Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, [15]And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.
Mat. 26:47-48 And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. [48]Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.
Mat. 27:3-5 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, [4]Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. [5]And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BITTERNESS

Prov. 14:10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.
Prov. 17:25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.
Jer. 2:19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BLASPHEMY

Mat. 12:31-32 Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. [32]And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BLESSING

FAITHFUL pg# 128 FAVOR OF THE LORD pg# 138 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 JUST pg# 236 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

Mat. 11:6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

Beatitudes

Mat. 5:3-11 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. [4]Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. [5]Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. [6]Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. [7]Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. [8]Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. [9]Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. [10]Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. [11]Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

Blessed Are They That Avoid Sin

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Blessed Are They That Have Not Seen

John 20:29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

Blessed Is The Nation Whose God Is The LORD

Ps. 33:12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

Blessed With Faithful Abraham

Gal. 3:8-9 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. [9]So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

Book Of Revelations

Rev. 1:3 Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

Delight One Self In The LORD

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Endure Temptation

Jam. 1:12 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

Faithful

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Prov. 11:11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

Prov. 20:7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

Mat. 24:45-46 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? [46]Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

Fear Of The LORD

Ps. 112:1 Praise ye the LORD. Blessed is the man that feareth the LORD, that delighteth greatly in his commandments.

Ps. 128:1 Blessed is every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.

First Resurrection

Rev. 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

- Continued -

BLESSING cont.

From The Lord

Ps. 68:18-19 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell among them. [19]Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah.

Ps. 65:9-10 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. [10]Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

Mal. 3:10 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

Generous

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

Acts 20:35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

Ps. 41:1-2 Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble. [2]The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Hear The Word And Keep It

Luke 11:28 But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

Keep Judgment

Ps. 106:3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doeth righteousness at all times.

Law Of Liberty

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Jam. 1:25 But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

Maketh Rich

Prov. 10:22 The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Not Offended In Jesus

Mat. 11:6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

Rebuke Wicked

Prov. 24:24-25 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him: [25]But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

The Hasty Not Blessed

Prov. 20:21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

Trust In LORD

Jer. 17:7 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.

Ps. 2:12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Ps. 40:4 Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

Wait On LORD

Is. 30:18 And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

We Have All Spiritual Blessing In Christ

Eph. 1:3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:

Whom Thou Chastenest

Ps. 94:12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

- Continued -

Whose Sins Are Covered

Rom. 4:6-8 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, [7]Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. [8]Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

Ps. 65:4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

Who The LORD Calls

Ps. 65:4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BLOOD

LIFE pg# 256

Life Is In The Blood

Deut. 12:23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

Gen. 9:3-4 Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things. [4]But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

Lev. 17:10 And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BLOOD Of JESUS

JESUS pg# 216 RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356

Blood Of The New Testament

Mat. 26:28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

Boldness By The Blood Of Jesus

Heb. 10:19-20 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, [20]By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

Brings Us To God

Eph. 2:13 But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

Cleanseth Us From All Sin

1 John 1:7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

Rom. 5:9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

Rev. 7:14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Everlasting Covenant

Heb. 13:20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

Overcame By

Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

1 Pet. 1:18-19 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; [19]But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

- Continued -

Purge Our Conscience From Dead Works

Heb. 9:14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

Redeemed By His Precious Blood

1 Pet. 1:18-19 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; [19]But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

Rom. 5:9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

Acts 20:28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

Rev. 1:5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Those Who Reject The Blood Of The Covenant

Heb. 10:26-29 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, [27]But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. [28]He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: [29]Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BLOOD THIRSTY

Prov. 29:10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

Abhor The Bloody And Deceitful Man

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BOAST

CONCEIT pg# 76 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 PRIDE pg# 313 SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388

Prov. 20:6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

Boasting In God

Ps. 44:8 In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

Ps. 34:2 My soul shall make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

Brings Shame

Prov. 25:6-7 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men: [7]For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

Prov. 25:14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

From Such Turn Away

2 Tim. 3:1-5 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. [2]For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, [3]Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4]Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; [5]Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

- Continued -

Not In Our Salvation

Eph. 2:8-9 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Rom. 3:26-28 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. [27]Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. [28]Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

Pride

Jam. 4:13-17 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain: [14]Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. [15]For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. [16]But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil. [17]Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

Prov. 27:1 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

Seeketh Destruction

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

The Tongue Boasteth Great Things

Jam. 3:5-6 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! [6]And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

Ps. 52:1-2 Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually. [2]The tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

Self Promotion

Prov. 27:1-2 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. [2]Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

Prov. 25:27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

Prov. 25:14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

Prov. 20:6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Ps. 94:4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

Wicked

Ps. 10:3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BOOK OF LIFE

SALVATION pg# 366

Dan. 12:1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

Luke 10:20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

Rev. 20:12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

Rev. 22:19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BOLDNESS

FEAR pg# 140

Prov. 28:1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Boldness In The Day Of Judgment

1 John 4:17 Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

Boldness Through Service

1 Tim. 3:13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

Enter Boldly By Blood Of Jesus

Heb. 10:19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

Heb. 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Speak Boldly

Eph. 6:18-20 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; [19]And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, [20]For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

Speak Boldly With Signs And Wonders

Acts 4:29-30 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, [30]By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

Speak The Word With Boldness As You Should

Eph. 6:18-20 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints; [19]And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel, [20]For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

Jer. 23:28-29 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. [29]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

Mark 9:49-50 For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. [50]Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

Eph. 3:12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

The Righteous

Prov. 28:1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BORN AGAIN

SALVATION pg# 366

1 John 5:1 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: ...

Believeth That Jesus Is The Christ

1 John 5:1 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

John 1:12-13 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: [13]Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

- Continued -

Cannot Sin

1 John 3:9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

1 Pet. 1:23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

Must Be Born Again

John 3:3-8 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. [4]Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? [5]Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. [6]That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. [7]Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. [8]The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Overcomes The World

1 John 5:4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BRIBE

MONEY pg# 277 EVIL pg# 117

Brings Peace

Prov. 21:14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

Destroyeth The Heart

Eccl. 7:7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

Hate Bribes

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Mic. 7:2-4 The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. [3]That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up. [4]The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

Pervert Justice

Deut. 16:19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous.

Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

Eccl. 7:7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BRIDE OF CHRIST

2 Cor. 11:2 For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.

Rev. 22:17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

Rev. 19:7-9 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. [8]And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. [9]And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BROKEN LIFE

CONTRITE pg# 81 HUMILITY pg# 206 MEEKNESS pg# 270

Ps. 51:17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

Broken Heart

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
Mat. 5:4 Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

Deny Self

Mat. 16:24-26 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. [25]For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. [26]For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

Seek Will Of GOD

John 5:30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.
John 6:38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BROKEN WITHOUT REMEDY

CONDEMN pg# 76 JUDGMENT pg# 229

Prov. 6:12-19 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy. [16]These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [18]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, [19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.
Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BROTHERS' KEEPER

Gen. 4:9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?
Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?
Heb. 12:14-16 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord: [15]Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled; [16]Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BUSINESS

INTEGRITY pg# 214 OPPRESSION pg# 285 RICHES pg# 349 WAGES pg# 461 WORKS pg# 513

Prov. 20:14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Borrowing

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.
Prov. 22:7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
Mat. 5:42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

Diligent

Prov. 10:4-5 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich. [5]He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.
Prov. 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.
Prov. 22:29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.
Prov. 27:23-24 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds. [24]For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?
Prov. 12:11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.
Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.
Prov. 13:4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Do Your Own Business

1 Thes. 4:11-12 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you; [12]That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.
1 Thes. 4:11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

Employees

Prov. 29:21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.
Deut. 24:14-15 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: [15]At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.
Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.
Jam. 5:4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.
Eph. 6:5-7 Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ; [6]Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; [7]With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:
Col. 3:22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God;
1 Tim. 6:1-2 Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed. [2]And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.
Tit. 2:9-10 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again; [10]Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.
1 Pet. 2:18-19 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. [19]For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

- Continued -

BUSINESS cont.

Faithful Employees

Prov. 25:13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Foolish

Eccl. 10:15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

Haggling

Prov. 20:14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Hast

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Integrity

Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Prov. 27:18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

Labor

Eph. 4:28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

Prov. 13:11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

Prov. 14:23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Eccl. 9:9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

Prov. 16:26 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him.

Lending

Luke 6:35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

Deut. 15:7-8 If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother: [8]But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

Maintenance

Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Eccl. 10:18 By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

Oppression

Jam. 5:4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

Partnerships

Prov. 29:24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

Prudent

Prov. 13:16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.

Prov. 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: [2]And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. [3]Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

- Continued -

Slothful

Rom. 12:11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

Prov. 21:25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

Prov. 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.

Prov. 18:9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Eccl. 10:18 By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

Surety / Co-Sign

Prov. 11:15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

Prov. 20:16 or Prov. 27:13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

Prov. 22:26-27 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts. [27]If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

Prov. 17:18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

Prov. 6:1-5 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, [2]Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth. [3]Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend. [4]Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids. [5]Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

Unjust

Jer. 22:13 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

Prov. 11:26 He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.

Wages

Deut. 24:14-15 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: [15]At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Jam. 5:4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

Jer. 22:13 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

Weights And Balances

Prov. 11:1 A false balance is abomination to the LORD: but a just weight is his delight.

Prov. 20:10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the LORD.

Prov. 20:23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance is not good.

Prov. 16:11 A just weight and balance are the LORD's: all the weights of the bag are his work.

Lev. 19:35-36 Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard[measure of distance], in weight, or in measure. [36]Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

With Gods Help

Ps. 127:1 Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

- Continued -

Workaholic

Eccl. 4:8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

Prov. 23:4-5 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. [5]Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

BUSY BODY

GOSSIP pg# 176

Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

2 Thes. 3:10-12 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. [11]For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. [12]Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

1 Tim. 5:13 And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

1 Pet. 4:15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CALAMITY

DESTROYER pg# 100 INIQUITY pg# 211

Prov. 17:13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

Association

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

Curse Parents

Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

Prov. 27:10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

Evil For Good

Prov. 17:13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Prov. 24:21-22 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: [22]For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

Prov. 28:14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

Fool

Prov. 6:32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Prov. 26:6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

Prov. 18:7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

Prov. 1:32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

Glad At Calamity

Prov. 17:5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

- Continued -

Haughty

Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

Prov. 6:12-15 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Ignore Reproof

Prov. 29:1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

Just

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Lack Of Judgment

Prov. 13:23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.

Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Perverse

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Pride

Prov. 15:25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Rebellion

Prov. 24:21-22 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: [22]For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

Spirit Makes Able To Bear

Prov. 18:14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

The Lord Hear You In The Day Of Trouble

Ps. 20:1 The LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee;

Wicked

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

Ps. 145:20 The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Words

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

Workers Of Iniquity

Prov. 21:15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CARNAL

FLESH pg# 152 LUST pg# 266 THINGS GOD HATES pg# 430

1 Cor. 3:3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

Contrary To The Spirit

Gal. 5:16-17 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. [17]For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

Rom. 8:13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

2 Cor. 10:3-5 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: [4](For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) [5]Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

Enmity Against God

Rom. 8:6-8 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. [7]Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. [8]So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

Flesh

Jude 1:23 And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

1 John 2:16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

Gal. 5:24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

2 Pet. 2:18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

Rom. 7:18 For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

1 Pet. 2:11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

2 Pet. 2:10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

Sold Under Sin

Rom. 7:14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.

Sow And Reap

Gal. 6:8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

Walking As Men

1 Cor. 3:1-4 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. [2]I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. [3]For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? [4]For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

- Continued -

Walk Not After The Flesh

Rom. 8:1-6 There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. [2]For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. [3]For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: [4]That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. [5]For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. [6]For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

Gal. 5:24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

1 Pet. 2:11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

Gal. 5:16-21 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. [17]For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. [18]But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. [19]Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Gal. 3:3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

Rom. 13:14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHANGE (GIVEN TO)

GOVERNMENT pg# 177 REBELLION pg# 331

Prov. 24:21 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:

Do Not Change Gods Word

Deut. 4:2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Deut. 12:32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Prov. 30:5-6 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. [6]Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

Rev. 22:18-19 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: [19]And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

Indecisive

Jam. 1:8 A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Jam. 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Rebellion

Prov. 24:21-22 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: [22]For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHARACTER

FAITHFUL pg# 128 INTEGRITY pg# 214 JUST pg# 236 LOYALTY pg# 265 UPRIGHT pg# 457

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHASTENING

DISCIPLINE pg# 104 FASTING pg# 136 REPROOF pg# 339 TRIALS pg# 441

Prov. 3:11 My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

As many as I love

Rev. 3:19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Children

Prov. 19:18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.
Prov. 13:24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Cleanseth

Prov. 20:30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

Despise Not The Chastening Of The Lord

Heb. 12:5-13 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. [9]Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? [10]For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. [11]Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. [12]Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; [13]And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

Fasting

Ps. 69:10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.
Dan. 10:12 Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

Fear Of The Lord

Ps. 6:1 O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

Grievous

Ps. 38:1-3 O lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure. [2]For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore. [3]There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither is there any rest in my bones because of my sin.

Happy Is The Man God Chastens

Job 5:17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:
Job 23:10 But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.
Ps. 94:12-13 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law; [13]That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

Knew The Lords Will

Luke 12:47-48 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. [48]But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.
Jam. 4:17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

- Continued -

Of LORD

Deut. 8:5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

Rev. 3:19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Ps. 66:10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

Prov. 3:11-12 My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction: [12]For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

Deut. 8:5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

Heb. 12:5-11 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. [9]Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? [10]For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. [11]Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

Ps. 94:12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

Job 5:17 Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty: [8]For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

1 Cor. 11:32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

Reproof

Prov. 17:10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Seek God Early

Hos. 5:15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

To Bring Forth More Fruit

John 15:1-2 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. [2]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

With Rebukes Dost Correct Man For Iniquity

Ps. 39:10-11 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand. [11]When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Selah.

The Fool

Prov. 26:3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHILD

FAMILY pg# 134

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

Childhood Is Vanity

Eccl. 11:10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

Crown Of Old Men

Prov. 17:6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.

- Continued -

CHILD cont.

Cursing Father Or Mother

Mark 7:10 For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

Prov. 30:11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

Glory Of Child Is There Father

Prov. 17:6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.

Greatly Cared For

Mat. 18:10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

Mat. 18:14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

Heirs Of God

Rom. 8:16-17 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Must Have Heart Of Child

Mat. 18:3-6 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. [4]Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. [5]And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. [6]But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

Luke 18:17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

Rejoice In Thy Youth

Eccl. 11:9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

Remember Now Thy Creator In The Days Of Thy Youth

Eccl. 12:1 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

Spirit Itself Beareth Witness With Our Spirit

Rom. 8:16-17 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Train Up A Child In The Way He Should Go

Prov. 13:24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Prov. 19:18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Prov. 23:13-14 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. [14]Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

Prov. 20:30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

Prov. 29:17 Correct thy son, and he shall give delight unto thy soul.

Transparent Character

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHOICES

Is. 65:12 Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.
Prov. 1:29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:
Prov. 3:31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
Deut. 30:19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:
Mal. 3:18 Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.
Ps. 119:30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me.
Ps. 119:173 Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.
Prov. 16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!
Ex. 32:26 Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the LORD's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.
Josh. 24:15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.
1 Ki. 18:21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHOSEN

ELECT OF GOD pg# 113

2 Cor. 10:18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

A Good Name

Prov. 22:1 A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

I Have Chosen You

John 15:16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.
Ps. 65:4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.
Mat. 22:14 For many are called, but few are chosen.

I Will Have Mercy On Whom I Will Have Mercy

Rom. 9:15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

With A Purpose

1 Cor. 1:27 But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT

FORGIVENESS pg# 159 HOLINESS pg# 200 HUMILITY pg# 206 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251
LONG SUFFERING pg# 262 LOVE pg# 263 MEEKNESS pg# 270 MERCY pg# 271
PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302 THANKSGIVING pg# 427

Mat. 5:48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Be Perfect

Rom. 12:16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

1 Pet. 2:12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

Heb. 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

Col. 3:12-16 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering; [13]Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. [14]And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. [15]And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. [16]Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

Mat. 5:48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Care For One Another

Gal. 6:1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Mat. 25:34-40 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: [35]For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: [36]Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. [37]Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? [38]When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? [39]Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? [40]And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Contentious

1 Cor. 11:16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Tit. 3:9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

Phil. 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

Holiness

Heb. 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

Humility

Rom. 12:16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

Sow To Spirit

Gal. 6:7-8 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

2 Tim. 2:5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

- Continued -

Things To Avoid

Eph. 5:3-4 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

1 Pet. 1:13-16 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; [14]As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: [15]But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; [16]Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

Gal. 5:24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Walk In Good Works

1 Pet. 2:12 Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

1 Pet. 3:16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHRISTIAN IDENTITY

Alive From The Dead

Rom. 6:13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

A New Creature

2 Cor. 5:17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

Children Of Light

1 Thes. 5:5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

Created In Christ

Eph. 2:10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

Fellowcitizens With The Saints

Eph. 2:19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

God Is For Us

Rom. 8:31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

Have Eternal Redemption

Heb. 9:12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.

Justified By His Blood

Rom. 5:9 Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

More Than Conquerors Through Christ

Rom. 8:37 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

Not Under The Law, But Under Grace

Rom. 6:15 What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Partakers Of Christ

Heb. 3:14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

Eph. 5:30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

Redeemed From All Iniquity

Tit. 2:14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

Righteousness Of God

2 Cor. 5:21 For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

- Continued -

Sanctified Through Jesus

Heb. 10:9-10 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. [10]By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

Sealed By The Holy Spirit

2 Cor. 1:22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

Eph. 1:13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

Eph. 4:30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

Spirit Of God Dwells In Us

Rom. 8:9-11 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. [10]And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. [11]But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

We Are The Children Of God

Rom. 8:16-17 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

We Are The LORD'S

Rom. 14:8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CHURCH

Heb. 10:25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COMFORT

Forgive

2 Cor. 2:7 So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

God Of All Comfort

2 Cor. 1:3 Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

Holy Ghost Is Our Comforter

John 14:16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

John 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Show Comfort To All

1 Thes. 5:14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COMMITMENT

FAITH pg# 122 FAITHFUL pg# 128 INTEGRITY pg# 214 LOYALTY pg# 265

Prov. 16:3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

Luke 16:11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COMMUNION

BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51

1 Cor. 11:23-28 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread: [24]And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. [25]After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. [26]For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. [27]Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. [28]But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

Luke 22:17-20 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: [18]For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. [19]And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. [20]Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

1 Cor. 10:15-17 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say. [16]The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? [17]For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

Mark 14:22-24 And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. [23]And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. [24]And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COMMUNICATION

GOSSIP pg# 176 HASTY pg# 183 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 LIES pg# 254

THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432 TRUTH pg# 448 WORDS pg# 508

1 Cor. 15:33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

Evil

Prov. 23:6-8 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats: [7]For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. [8]The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Prov. 16:27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

1 Cor. 15:33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

Flattery

Prov. 27:14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

- Continued -

COMMUNICATION cont.

Fool

Eph. 5:3-4 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.
Prov. 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.
Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.
Prov. 18:7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.
Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
Prov. 24:7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.
Prov. 26:7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
Prov. 26:9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouths of fools.
Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
Prov. 17:7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.
Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 23:9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

Foul Language Is A Breach In The Spirit

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Froward Tongue

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.
Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

Gods Word Will Stand

Prov. 22:12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

Good

Prov. 12:25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad.
Prov. 13:2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.
Prov. 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.
Prov. 22:11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.
Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
Prov. 16:24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
Prov. 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
Prov. 15:23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!
Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Gossip

Prov. 26:22 & Prov. 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Hard To Do Hold Ones Tongue

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

- Continued -

Hate

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Heart

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Hold Ones Peace

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

Hypocrite

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Iniquity

Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

Prov. 22:8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

Ps. 66:18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:

Just

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Knowledge

Prov. 20:15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Life

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Lying Tongue

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

Prov. 21:28 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

Prov. 24:28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Perverseness Is A Breach In Spirit

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Power Of Tongue

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

- Continued -

COMMUNICATION cont.

Rebuke A Man

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

Righteous Lips

Prov. 16:13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.
Prov. 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.
Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.
Prov. 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.
Prov. 15:23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

Soft Answer

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Talebearer

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.
Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.
Prov. 26:22 & Prov. 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.
Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.
Prov. 25:9-10 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another: [10]Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.
Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Truth

Eph. 4:21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:
Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Ungodly

Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

Vain Words

Eph. 5:5-6 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. [6]Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.
Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

Violent

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 12:18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

Wicked

Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.
Prov. 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

- Continued -

Wise

Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.
Prov. 15:23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!
Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
Prov. 18:4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.
Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.
Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
Prov. 10:20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.
Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.
Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.
Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
Prov. 12:18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

Words Of Understanding

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 10:13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COMPASSION

GIVING pg# 168 LOVE pg# 263 SOW AND REAP pg# 409

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

Prov. 25:20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.

Wins Souls

Prov. 29:21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COMPLIMENT

FLATTERY pg# 151 SNARES pg# 402

Prov. 27:14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.
Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.
Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONCEIT

BOAST pg# 52 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 PRIDE pg# 313 SCORN pg# 381 SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary – conceit
Excessively proud of oneself; vain.

Be Not High Minded

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.
Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.
Rom. 12:16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.
Prov. 3:7 Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

Braggart

Prov. 20:6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

Fool

Prov. 26:5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.
Prov. 26:12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.
Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Put Them In Fear, O LORD

Ps. 9:20 Put them in fear, O LORD: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

Riches

Prov. 18:11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.
Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
Prov. 21:22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

Sin

Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

Wisdom

Prov. 26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONDEMN

BROKEN WITHOUT REMEDY pg# 56 HELL pg# 198 JUDGMENT pg# 229 REWARD pg# 348

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Above All Things Swear Not

Jam. 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Manifest

1 Tim. 5:24-25 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after. [25]Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

Condemn Not Yourself In The Things You Allow

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Not In Christ

Rom. 8:1-6 There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

- Continued -

Of Communion

1 Cor. 11:29-32 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. [30]For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. [31]For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. [32]But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

Wicked Devices

Prov. 12:2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONFESSION

REPENTANCE pg# 336 SALVATION pg# 366 TESTIMONY pg# 427 MEETING JESUS pg# 538

Rom. 10:10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Before Men

Mat. 10:32-33 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. [33]But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

Luke 12:8-9 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: [9]But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

Confess Faults

1 John 1:8-10 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. [9]If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. [10]If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

Jam. 5:16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Confess Jesus Is Lord

Phil. 2:11 And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

1 John 2:23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

1 John 4:14-15 And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. [15]Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

Denying Jesus

Mat. 10:32-33 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. [33]But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

Mat. 26:69-70 Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. [70]But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

2 Tim. 2:12 If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

2 Pet. 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

1 John 2:22-23 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. [23]Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

Repentance - 336

Mark 6:12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

Luke 13:5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

Acts 17:30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

- Continued -

CONFESSION cont.

Salvation

*Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Say With Believing

Mark 11:23-24 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24]Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

is made unto salvation.

Jam. 5:16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

That You May Be Healed

Jam. 5:16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Testimony

Mat. 10:18-20 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. [19]But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. [20]For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONFIDENCE

FAITH pg# 122 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 TRUST IN LORD pg# 444

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 14:26 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

In The Blood Of Jesus

Heb. 10:19-20 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, [20]By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh;

Heb. 10:22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

Unfaithful

Prov. 25:19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

Wisdom

Prov. 21:22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONFUSION

ENVY pg# 115 LIES pg# 254 UNBELIEF pg# 450

Jam. 3:16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

1 Cor. 14:33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONSCIENCE

GUIDANCE pg# 181 HEART pg# 192 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 JUDGMENT pg# 229

LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary - conscience
"an inner feeling or voice viewed as acting as a guide to the rightness or wrongness of one's behavior"

Bears Witness

Rom. 9:1 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

Blood Of Christ Purges

Heb. 9:14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

Heb. 10:22-23 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. [23]Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;)

Confidence toward God

1 John 3:19-24 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. [20]For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. [21]Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence toward God. [22]And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. [23]And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. [24]And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

Joy In Good Conscience

2 Cor. 1:12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

Maintain A Clear Conscience

Acts 24:16 And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void to offence toward God, and toward men.

1 Tim. 1:5-6 Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned: [6]From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;

1 Tim. 1:18-19 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare; [19]Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

1 Tim. 3:9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

Heb. 10:22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

Heb. 13:18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

1 Cor. 10:25 Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

Natural Law Written In The Heart

Rom. 2:14-15 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves: [15]Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

Purge Conscience From Dead Works

Heb. 9:14 How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

Seared Conscience

1 Tim. 4:1-2 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

Tit. 1:15 Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

Heb. 9:9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

- Continued -

Weak Conscience

1 Cor. 8:7 Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONTENTION

ARGUE pg# 32 DISCORD pg# 105 DIVISIONS pg# 105 HATE pg# 184 PRIDE pg# 313

STRIFE pg# 417 WRATH pg# 517

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Carnal

1 Cor. 3:3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

Cause

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Fools

Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.
Prov. 29:9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

Hatred

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

How To Stop

Prov. 18:18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 25:23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

Not In Church

1 Cor. 11:16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Of A Brother

Prov. 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

Of Drunkard

Prov. 23:29-32 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? [30]They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine. [31]Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. [32]At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Of Wife

Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.
Prov. 21:19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.
Prov. 25:24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.
Prov. 27:15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.
Prov. 21:9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

Pride

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Strife

Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Wisdom

Prov. 29:9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

Words

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONTENTMENT

PEACE pg# 296

1 Tim. 6:6 But godliness with contentment is great gain.

Be Content With Such Things As Ye Have

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.
Phil. 4:11-13 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to be content. [12]I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need. [13]I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.
1 Tim. 6:6-8 But godliness with contentment is great gain. [7]For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. [8]And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.
Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

For Christ

Phil. 3:8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

Peace

Prov. 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.
Prov. 15:16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.
Prov. 15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
Eccl. 4:6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONTRITE

BROKEN LIFE pg# 56 HUMILITY pg# 206 MEEKNESS pg# 270 SUBMISSION pg# 420

Is. 57:15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.
Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.
Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.
Ps. 51:17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.
2 Tim. 2:24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONTRARY

ARGUE pg# 32 PERVERSE pg# 301 WORDS pg# 508

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!
Prov. 24:24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:
Prov. 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CONVERSION

Based On Faith

Luke 22:31-32 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: [32]But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

Blocked

Is. 6:9-10 And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. [10]Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

Can Not Enter Kingdom Of God Without

Mat. 18:3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

If One Should Err From The Truth

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

To Blot Out Sins

Acts 3:19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CORRUPTION

DEATH pg# 90

Christ Not To See Corruption

Ps. 16:10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
Ps. 49:8-9 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:) [9]That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.
Acts 2:27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
Acts 2:31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.
Acts 13:34-37 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. [35]Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. [36]For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: [37]But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

Corruption Thru Lust

2 Pet. 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.
Gal. 6:8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.
Prov. 23:27-28 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit. [28]She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COUNSEL

DISCERNMENT pg# 101 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110 GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291 REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 TEACHERS pg# 422 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 20:18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

Counselors Of Peace

Prov. 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

Establish Everything By Counsel

Prov. 20:18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.
Prov. 15:22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

False

Is. 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:
Jer. 23:22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.
Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Fool

Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.
Eccl. 4:13-14 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. [14]For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

Good

Prov. 24:6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.
Prov. 27:9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
Prov. 27:17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
Prov. 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

Ignore Counsel

Prov. 1:29-31 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD: [30]They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof. [31]Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
Eccl. 4:13-14 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. [14]For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

In Heart Of Man

Prov. 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

Jesus

Is. 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.
Is. 11:2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

Lazy

Prov. 26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

Learn

Prov. 1:5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

Let The Peace Of God Guide Your Heart

Col. 3:15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

No Counsel Against The LORD

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

- Continued -

COUNSEL cont.

Of The LORD

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.
Ps. 33:11 The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.
Ps. 119:24 Thy testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors.
Is. 25:1 O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth.
Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Peace

Prov. 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

Receive Counsel

Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
Eccl. 8:2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God.

Safety

Prov. 11:14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Seeking Outside Counsel

Is. 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:
Prov. 1:29-31 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD: [30]They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof. [31]Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

Understanding Will Draw It Out

Prov. 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
Prov. 1:5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

Wicked

Prov. 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.
Prov. 1:29-31 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD: [30]They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof. [31]Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
Is. 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

Wisdom

Prov. 8:14 Counsel is mine[wisdom], and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength.
Prov. 23:26 My son, give me[wisdom] thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.
Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 1:5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:
Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
Prov. 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
Prov. 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
Prov. 24:6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Without Counsel

Prov. 11:14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.
Prov. 15:22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COUNTENANCE

APPEARANCE pg# 32

Prov. 25:23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.
Prov. 27:17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COURAGE

Ezek. 22:30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.
Dan. 3:16-18 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter. [17]If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. [18]But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.
1 Sam. 17:32 And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.
John 19:10-11 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? [11]Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.
Ps. 91:5-6 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.
Ps. 118:6 The LORD is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
Is. 12:2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COVERING

PROTECTION pg# 324 SAFETY pg# 364 SECURITY pg# 382

Is. 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:
1 Cor. 11:4-5 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head. [5]But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.
Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

COVETOUS

DESIRES pg# 99 ENVY pg# 115 GREED pg# 180 IDOLATRY pg# 209 LUST pg# 266

RICHES pg# 349 SIN pg# 396

Eph. 5:3 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;

Beware

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Luke 12:13-21 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. [14]And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you? [15]And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. [16]And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: [17]And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits? [18]And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. [19]And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. [20]But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? [21]So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

Is. 57:17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

Jam. 4:1 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

Forsake Covetousness

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Eccl. 4:6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Luke 14:33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

Eph. 5:3-4 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

Generosity

Prov. 21:25-26 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. [26]He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

Acts 4:32 And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

Hate Covetousness

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Prov. 21:25-26 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. [26]He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

The Love Of Money Is The Root Of All Evil

1 Tim. 6:10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Wandering Of The Desire

Eccl. 6:9 Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

Wicked

Ps. 10:3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

- Continued -

Your Life Is Not In Your Possessions

Luke 12:15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

Eccl. 4:6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CREATOR

Gen. 1:1 In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

John 1:1-3 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. [2]The same was in the beginning with God. [3]All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

Neh. 9:6 Thou, even thou, art LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

Ps. 102:25-27 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands. [26]They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: [27]But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

Heb. 11:3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CRUCIFIXION

SALVATION pg# 366

1 Cor. 1:17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

1 Cor. 2:2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CRUEL

HATE pg# 184 SCORN pg# 381 VIOLENT pg# 459

Prov. 11:17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

Prov. 12:10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

Prov. 27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CURES

Prov. 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Prov. 20:30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

CURSING

HATE pg# 184 SCORN pg# 381 STRIFE pg# 417

Prov. 26:2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.
Prov. 27:14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.
Prov. 29:24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.
Prov. 30:11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.
Eccl. 10:20 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.
Luke 6:28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.
Rom. 12:14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.
Jam. 3:9-11 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. [10]Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. [11]Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?
Mark 7:10 For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:
Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DARKNESS

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 LIES pg# 254 LIGHT pg# 258 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 4:19 The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

All Will Be Known

1 Cor. 4:5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

Contrary

Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

Days Of Darkness Shall Be Many

Eccl. 11:7-8 Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun: [8]But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

Evil

Mat. 6:22-23 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. [23]But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!
2 Cor. 4:3-4 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: [4]In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.
John 3:20 For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

Fallen Angels

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

Hate

1 John 2:10-11 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. [11]But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

- Continued -

I Am The Light

Is. 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

John 1:4-5 In him was life; and the life was the light of men. [5]And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

John 12:44-46 Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. [45]And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. [46]I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

I Create The Darkness

Is. 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Not Knowing Where You Are Going

John 12:35-37 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. [36]While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them. [37]But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

Reprove Works Of Darkness

Eph. 5:11-13 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. [12]For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. [13]But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

The Fool Walks In Darkness

Eccl. 2:14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.

The Pestilence Walks In Darkness

Ps. 91:6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

Trust In Name Of The LORD

Is. 50:10-11 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. [11]Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

Wicked

Prov. 4:19 The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

Wisdom Protects

Prov. 2:10-13 When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul; [11]Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: [12]To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things; [13]Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DAY DREAMS

Eccl. 6:9 Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DEATH

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 CORRUPTION pg# 82 LAKE OF FIRE pg# 246 LIFE pg# 256
PERISH pg# 298 SEPARATION pg# 389 THE SECOND DEATH pg# 429 WORDS pg# 508

Ps. 116:15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

All Die, Then The Judgment

Heb. 9:27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

Can't Take It With You When You Go

Eccl. 5:15-17 As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand. [16]And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind? [17]All his days also he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

Can Send It On Ahead

Luke 18:22 Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

Days Are Not Numbered

John 7:6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Prov. 9:11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Destroyed Him That Had Power Of Death

Heb. 2:14-15 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; [15]And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

Don't Think Highly Of Yourself

Eccl. 3:18-21 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts. [19]For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity. [20]All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again. [21]Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

Enoch Did Not Die

Heb. 11:5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

Elijah Did Not Die

2 Ki. 2:5-6 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace. [6]And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

2 Ki. 2:9-11 And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me. [10]And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so. [11]And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

- Continued -

Evil

Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

Fear Of Death

Heb. 2:14-15 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; [15]And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Prov. 14:26 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Good

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

Eccl. 7:1 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

John 12:24-25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. [25]He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

Happen Suddenly

Eccl. 9:12 For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

I Will Never Leave Thee, Nor Forsake Thee

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Is. 46:4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

Rom. 8:37-39 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. [38]For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, [39]Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Prov. 14:26 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

Kingdom Of GOD

2 Cor. 5:1-4 For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. [2]For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with oas he came, so shall he gour house which is from heaven: [3]If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. [4]For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Ps. 116:15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

Lack Understanding

Ps. 49:16-20 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased; [17]For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him. [18]Though while he lived he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself. [19]He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light. [20]Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

Lying Tongue

Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

No Power Over Death

Eccl. 8:8 There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

Heb. 9:27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

- Continued -

DEATH cont.

Old Age

Eccl. 12:1-7 Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; [2]While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain: [3]In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened, [4]And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low; [5]Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets: [6]Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern. [7]Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

One Event Unto All

Heb. 9:27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

Eccl. 9:2-6 All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. [3]This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead. [4]For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion. [5]For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. [6]Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

Eccl. 3:19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

Power Of The Tongue

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Precious Is Death Of His Saints

Ps. 116:15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

Eccl. 7:1 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

Ps. 72:14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.

Rev. 6:11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

Prolong Days

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Pursue Death

Prov. 8:35-36 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. [36]But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me[wisdom] love death.

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Responsibility

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Righteousness

Prov. 11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.

Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Prov. 14:32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Spirit Returns To God Who Gave It

Eccl. 12:7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

- Continued -

To Protect From The Evil To Come

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Wandereth Out Of The Way Of Understanding

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Way That Seems Right

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

What You Sow You Will Reap

Rev. 13:10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

Wisdom

Prov. 8:35-36 For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. [36]But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me[wisdom] love death.

Prov. 13:14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Prov. 16:14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DECEITFUL

HEART pg# 192 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 LIES pg# 254 RICHES pg# 349 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 20:17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

Abhor The Bloody And Deceitful Man

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

Beware

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

Prov. 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: [2]And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. [3]Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

Prov. 27:6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.

Condone Sin

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Deceive A Neighbor

Prov. 26:18-19 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death, [19]So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

- Continued -

DECEITFUL cont.

Deceive The Elect

Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.

Drink

Prov. 20:1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

Evil

Prov. 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

False Witness

Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

Fools

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

Hate

Prov. 26:24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;
Prov. 26:26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Lies

Prov. 14:25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.
Prov. 24:28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

Playful Lies

Prov. 26:18-19 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death, [19]So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

Sweetness Turned To Gravel

Prov. 20:17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

Wicked

Prov. 11:18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.
Prov. 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DEFILEMENT

Bitterness

Heb. 12:15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

Heart

Mark 7:21-23 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, [22]Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: [23]All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

Tongue

Jam. 3:5-6 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! [6]And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DELIVERANCE

ENEMIES pg# 115 FASTING pg# 136 MIRACLES pg# 274 SAFETY pg# 364

SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394

Ps. 50:15 And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

After Deliverance Devils Will Want To Return

Mat. 12:43-45 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none. 44Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. 45Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

Luke 11:24-26 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. 25And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. 26Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

And Enter No More Into Him

Mark 9:25 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

Armour Of God

Eph. 6:10-18 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. 11Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. 12For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. 13Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. 14Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; 15And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; 16Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. 17And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

A True Witness Delivereth Souls

Prov. 14:25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

Blessed Is He That Considereth The Poor

Ps. 41:1-2 Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble. 2The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

By Prayer And Fasting

Mat. 17:21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Mark 9:29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

Is. 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

Call On The LORD, He Will Deliver

Ps. 50:14-15 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: 15And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Casting Out Demon Considered A Miracle

Mark 9:38-40 And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us. 39But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me. 40For he that is not against us is on our part.

Cast Out By Finger Of God

Luke 11:20 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

- Continued -

DELIVERANCE cont.

Delivered From Fear Of Death

Heb. 2:15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

Devils Subject Unto Us

Luke 10:17-19 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. [18]And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Doctrines Of Devils

1 Tim. 4:1-2 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

1 John 4:1-4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. [2]Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: [3]And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. [4]Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

Example: Daniel

Dan. 6:22 My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

Example: David

1 Sam. 17:37 David said moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

Example: Peter

Acts 12:7-9 And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. [8]And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. [9]And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

Example: Three Delivered From Furnace

Dan. 3:26-27 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, came forth of the midst of the fire. [27]And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

Examples By Jesus

Mark 1:23-24 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,[24]Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

Luke 9:39-42 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him. [40]And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not. [41]And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. [42]And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

Fasting

Mat. 17:19-21 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20]And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. [21]Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Mark 9:25-29 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. [26]And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead. [27]But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. [28]And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? [29]And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

- Continued -

From My Enemies

Ps. 18:48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

From Pestilence

Ps. 91:3 Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

God Delivers By Death

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

God Delivers From Troubles

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

God Will Lift Up A Standard Against The Advancing Enemy

Is. 59:19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

Jesus Healed **All** That Were Oppressed Of The Devil

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

1 John 3:8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

Mat. 12:28-29 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you. [29]Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

Loose The Bands Of Wickedness

Is. 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

Old Age

Is. 46:4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

Power Over The Enemy

Luke 10:17-19 And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. [18]And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Mat. 10:1 And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

Mark 6:7 And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Luke 10:18-19 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Mat. 8:29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

- Continued -

DELIVERANCE cont.

Safety

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Ps. 33:16-19 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. [17]An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. [18]Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; [19]To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Ps. 20:7-8 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. [8]They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Ps. 91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Take The Enemies Armor From Him

Luke 11:20-26 But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. [21]When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace: [22]But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. [23]He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. [24]When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. [25]And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. [26]Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

Mat. 8:29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

The Lord Is My Rock

2 Sam. 22:1-2 And David spake unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul: [2]And he said, The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

The LORD Saves

Ps. 34:17-19 The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. [18]The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. [19]Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

The Works Of The Devil

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Torment Us Before The Time

Mat. 8:29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

Luke 8:28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

Luke 4:33-34 And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice, [34]Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God.

Mark 1:24 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

Mark 5:5-8 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones. [6]But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him, [7]And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. [8]For he said unto him, Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.

Unbelief a Hindrance

Mat. 17:19-21 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20]And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. [21]Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

- Continued -

Watch Less You Are Deceived

1 Pet. 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

2 Cor. 2:11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

When The Unclean Spirit Is Gone Out Of A Man

Luke 11:24-26 When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out. [25]And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. [26]Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first.

Why Could We Not Cast Him Out?

Mat. 17:19-21 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20]And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. [21]Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Mark 9:25-29 When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. [26]And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead. [27]But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose. [28]And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? [29]And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

We Are Our Brothers Keeper

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DESIRES

COVETOUS pg# 86 ENVY pg# 115 EXPECTATIONS pg# 120 HOPE pg# 205

IMAGINATION pg# 209 LUST pg# 266 POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Accomplished

Prov. 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

Evil

Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

Prov. 23:6-8 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats: [7]For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. [8]The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.[2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Lazy

Prov. 21:25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

Seeking Good

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

Without Counsel

Prov. 15:22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

Prov. 11:14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DESTROYER

CALAMITY pg# 60

Beware Of Murmuring

1 Cor. 10:10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

Respect Parents

Prov. 28:24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DILIGENCE

FAITHFUL pg# 128 LAZY pg# 252

Prov. 10:4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

Be Doers Of The Word

Jam. 1:22 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.
Luke 6:46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

Be Found Of Him In Peace

2 Pet. 3:14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

Be Zealous

1 Cor. 14:12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.
Rev. 3:19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

In Business

Prov. 22:29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.
Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.
Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.
Eccl. 11:6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.
Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

In Seeking God

Heb. 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.
Luke 12:35-40 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning; [36]And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately. [37]Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. [38]And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants. [39]And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. [40]Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

- Continued -

Giving All Diligence

2 Pet. 1:4-8 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. [5]And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; [6]And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; [7]And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. [8]For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Quick Punishment For Evil

Eccl. 8:11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

Rewarder Of Them That Diligently Seek Him

Heb. 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Seek Good

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

Shall Bear Rule

Prov. 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.

Watch

Rev. 16:15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DISAPPOINTMENT

ENVY pg# 115 FRETTING pg# 163 HOPE pg# 205

Prov. 25:14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.
Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DISCERNMENT

COUNSEL pg# 83 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110 GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325 PRUDENT pg# 326
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Discerning Of Spirits

1 Cor. 12:10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

Even A Child Is Known By His Doings

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

Maturity

Heb. 5:13-14 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. [14]But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

Prudent

Prov. 20:8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

- Continued -

Spirit Of Man

Prov. 20:27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

Spiritually Discernment

1 Cor. 2:14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

John 8:43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

The Heart Discerneth

Eccl. 8:5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

The Word Of God Discerns Thoughts And Intents Of Heart

Heb. 4:12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Upright In Ways

Prov. 10:9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

Wisdom

Prov. 3:19-24 The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. [20]By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew. [21]My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion: [22]So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck. [23]Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. [24]When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

Eccl. 8:5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DISCIPLESHIP

EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110 GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243

LEARNING pg# 254 PASTORS pg# 290 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Abide In Jesus

John 15:4-8 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. [5]I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. [6]If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. [7]If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. [8]Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

John 15:10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Bear Much Fruit

John 15:8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

Beware Of False Doctrine

Mat. 16:5-6 And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread. [6]Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

By This Shall All Men Know That Ye Are My Disciples

John 13:34-35 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. [35]By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

- Continued -

Confess Me Before Men

Mat. 10:32-33 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. [33]But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

Continue In Jesus Word

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Deny Oneself

Mat. 16:24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

Luke 14:33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

Mark 10:24-31 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! [25]It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. [26]And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? [27]And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible. [28]Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. [29]And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, [30]But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. [31]But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.

Mark 8:34-38 And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. [35]For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it. [36]For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? [37]Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? [38]Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

Follow Jesus

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Luke 18:18-24 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? [19]And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God. [20]Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. [21]And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up. [22]Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. [23]And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich. [24]And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

John 15:4-8 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. [5]I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. [6]If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. [7]If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. [8]Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

Rom. 6:15-16 What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. [16]Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

God Establishes Those Who Are His

Mat. 15:12-14 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? [13]But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. [14]Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Gospel, Power Of God

Rom. 1:16-17 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. [17]For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

- Continued -

Known By Love

John 13:34-35 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. [35]By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

Paul warned of false brother drawing off disciples for themselves

Acts 20:29-31 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. [30]Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. [31]Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

Love God Above All

Luke 14:26 If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

Luke 14:33 So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

Love One Another

John 13:34-35 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. [35]By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

Make Your Calling And Election Sure

2 Pet. 1:5-10 And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; [6] And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; [7]And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. [8]For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. [9]But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. [10]Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

My Disciple Indeed

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Study To Show Thyself Approved

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Eph. 5:10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Gal. 6:4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

1 Thes. 5:21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DISCIPLINE

CHASTENING pg# 64 FASTING pg# 136 FORBEARANCE pg# 158 SELF CONTROL pg# 387

TRIALS pg# 441

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Child

Prov. 13:24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Prov. 19:18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Prov. 23:13-14 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. [14]Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

Prov. 29:17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

- Continued -

Diligence

Mat. 7:13-14 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: [14]Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DISCORD

CONTENTION pg# 80 DIVISIONS pg# 105 FROWARD pg# 165 HATE pg# 184 STRIFE pg# 417

Prov. 6:12-19 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy. [16]These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [18]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, [19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DISCRETION

DISCERNMENT pg# 101 PRUDENT pg# 326 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 19:11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
Prov. 11:22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.
Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DIVISIONS

CONTENTION pg# 80 DISCORD pg# 105 DIVORCE pg# 106 FALSE BROTHERS pg# 132
HATE pg# 184 STRIFE pg# 417

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Avoid Those Who Cause Divisions

Rom. 16:17-18 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. [18]For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

Blind Leaders Of The Blind

Mat. 15:12-14 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? [13]But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. [14]Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Carnal

1 Cor. 3:1-4 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. [2]I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. [3]For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? [4]For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

- Continued -

DIVISIONS cont.

Contentions

Acts 15:36-39 And some days after Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the LORD, and see how they do. [37]And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. [38]But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. [39]And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus;

Gossip

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Unity

1 Cor. 1:10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

Phil. 4:2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

Whisperer

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DIVORCE

DIVISIONS pg# 105 MARRIAGE pg# 266

Mal. 2:16 For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: …

Mat. 5:31-32 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement: [32]But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

Mat. 19:3-6 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? [4]And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female, [5]And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? [6]Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

1 Cor. 7:10-11 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: [11]But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

Mal. 2:15-16 And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth. [16]For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

Deut. 24:1 When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DOCTRINE

GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 LIGHT pg# 258
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 TRUTH pg# 448
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465 WISDOM pg# 483 WORD OF GOD pg# 499

Tit. 2:1-8 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

Correction

Acts 18:24-26 And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus. [25]This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John. [26]And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

Rom. 14:1 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

Deception

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

2 Cor. 11:3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

Eph. 4:14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

Rom. 16:17-18 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. [18]For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

Heb. 13:9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

Differing Levels

Heb. 5:13-14 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. [14]But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

False Doctrine

Mat. 16:6-12 Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. [7]And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread. [8]Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? [9]Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? [10]Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? [11]How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees? [12]Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

Heb. 13:9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

Go From Foolish Man

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Kingdom Of God Is In Power

1 Cor. 4:19-20 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. [20]For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

- Continued -

DOCTRINE cont.

Sound Doctrine

Tit. 2:1-8 But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: [2]That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience. [3]The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things; [4]That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, [5]To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed. [6]Young men likewise exhort to be sober minded. [7]In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, [8]Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

Teaching Commandments Of Men

Mat. 15:9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Mark 7:5-7 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? [6]He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. [7]Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Those Who Cause Divisions

Rom. 16:17-18 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. [18]For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

Unity

1 Cor. 1:10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

Eph. 4:3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

1 Pet. 3:8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DOUBLE MINDED

DOUBT pg# 109 UNBELIEF pg# 450

Jam. 1:8 A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Ask, In Faith Nothing Wavering

Jam. 1:5-8 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. [8]A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Do Not Doubt In Your Heart

Mark 11:22-24 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. [23]For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24]Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

Hold Fast The Profession Of Our Faith Without Wavering

Heb. 10:22-23 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. [23]Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;)

LORD Help Mine Unbelief

Mark 9:22-24 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us. [23]Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. [24]And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

- Continued -

Not Wavering

Jam. 1:5-8 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. [8]A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Purity Your Heart From Being Double Minded

Heb. 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

Jam. 4:6-10 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. [7]Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. [8]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. [9]Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. [10]Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Seeing The Wind He Was Afraid

Mat. 14:27-31 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid. [28]And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water. [29]And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. [30]But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. [31]And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Unbelief

Heb. 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DOUBT

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 CONFUSION pg# 78 DOUBLE MINDED pg# 108 FAITH pg# 122

LIMITING GOD pg# 260 UNBELIEF pg# 450

Mat. 14:31 And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Abraham Did Not Doubt

Rom. 4:19-21 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb: [20]He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; [21]And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

Ask, In Faith Nothing Wavering

Jam. 1:5-8 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. [8]A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Backsliding

Heb. 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

Bid Me Come

Mat. 14:27-31 But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid. [28]And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water. [29]And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus. [30]But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me. [31]And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

Except I See, I Will Not Believe

John 20:25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the LORD. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

- Continued -

DOUBT cont.

Help My Unbelief

Mark 9:23-24 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. [24]And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

Jesus Could Not Heal Because Of Unbelief

Mat. 13:57-58 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, a prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. [58]And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Walk By Faith

Eccl. 11:4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DREAMS

PROPHECY pg# 319

God Can Speak Through

Num. 12:6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.

Jer. 23:28-29 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. [29]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

Job 33:15-16 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; [16]Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

Multitude Of Business

Eccl. 5:3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words.

Vanity

Eccl. 5:7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

DUTY OF MAN

Eccl. 6:12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EDIFY BRETHREN

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DOCTRINE pg# 107 GUIDANCE pg# 181

INSTRUCTION pg# 212 REPROOF pg# 339 TEACHERS pg# 422 WISDOM pg# 483

Rom. 15:2-7 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification. [3]For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me. [4]For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. [5]Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Christ Jesus: [6]That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. [7]Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

1 Tim. 1:4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ELDERS

COUNSEL pg# 83 MATURITY pg# 268 RESPECT pg# 342 SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 SUBMISSION pg# 420 WISDOM pg# 483

Phil. 3:17 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

As Examples

Phil. 3:12-17 Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. [13]Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, [14]I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. [15]Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you. [16]Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing. [17]Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

Heb. 13:7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

Attributes

1 Tim. 3:1-13 This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work. [2]A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach; [3]Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; [4]One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity; [5](For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?) [6]Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil. [7]Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil. [8]Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre; [9]Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. [10]And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless. [11]Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things. [12]Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well. [13]For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

1 Pet. 5:1-4 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: [2]Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; [3]Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. [4]And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

Tit. 1:5-9 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee: [6]If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly. [7]For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; [8]But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate; [9]Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

- Continued -

ELDERS cont.

Diligence

Luke 12:42-46 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season? [43]Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. [44]Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath. [45]But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; [46]The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. [47]And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. [48]But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Merit Our Respect

Heb. 13:17-18 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you. [18]Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

1 Tim. 5:19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

1 Thes. 5:12-13 And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and **admonish** you; [13]And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves.

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary - admonish
warn (someone) of something to be avoided.

Reward

1 Tim. 5:17-18 Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine. [18]For the scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer is worthy of his reward.

Mat. 24:45-47 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? [46]Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. [47]Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

Taking The Oversight Of Gods Flock

1 Pet. 5:1-5 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: [2]Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; [3]Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. [4]And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. [5]Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ELECT OF GOD

CHOSEN pg# 67 MATURITY pg# 268 SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383

SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

Be Diligent To Make Your Calling And Election Sure

2 Pet. 1:4-10 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. [5]And beside this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue knowledge; [6]And to knowledge temperance; and to temperance patience; and to patience godliness; [7]And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. [8]For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. [9]But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins. [10]Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Chosen Before The Foundation Of The World

Eph. 1:4-5 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: [5]Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

John 15:16 Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

2 Tim. 1:9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began,

Acts 15:18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

Rom. 9:11-18 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;) [12]It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger. [13]As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated. [14]What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid. [15]For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. [16]So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy. [17]For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth. [18]Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

Rom. 11:4-7 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal. [5]Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. [6]And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then it is no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. [7]What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded.

Acts 13:48 And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

Rom. 10:20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

Rom. 8:28-30 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. [29]For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren. [30]Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.

John 6:37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

1 Cor. 1:26-27 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: [27]But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

- Continued -

ELECT OF GOD cont.

Election Available To All

1 Tim. 2:4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

2 Pet. 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

Elect Not Deceived

Mat. 24:24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

Enter Into Rest

Heb. 4:3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

Faith Of God's Elect

Tit. 1:1 Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

False

Jude 1:4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

John 8:47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.

1 Pet. 2:8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

Foreknowledge

1 Pet. 1:2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

Acts 15:18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

John 6:37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

God Draws Us In

John 6:44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

John 6:65 And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

God Will Move On Our Account

Luke 18:7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

Mat. 24:21-22 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. [22]And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

I Stand At The Door And Knock

Rev. 3:20-22 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. [21]To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. [22]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Unreproveable

Rom. 8:33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? It is God that justifieth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ENEMIES

CONTENTION pg# 80 EVIL pg# 117 OCCULT pg# 282 SATAN pg# 376

SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.
Prov. 24:17-18 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth: [18]Lest the LORD see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.
Prov. 25:21-22 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: [22]For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.
Prov. 27:6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Safety Is Of The LORD

Ps. 3:1-8 Lord, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me. [2]Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah. [3]But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. [4]I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah. [5]I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me. [6]I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about. [7]Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly. [8]Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

Shall Lift Up A Standard Against Him

Is. 59:19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ENVY

COVETOUS pg# 86 DESIRES pg# 99 DISAPPOINTMENT pg# 101 FRETTING pg# 163

GREED pg# 180 HATE pg# 184 LUST pg# 266 SCORN pg# 381 STRIFE pg# 417

Prov. 27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?

Avoid

Prov. 3:31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.
Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
Gal. 5:26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

Bring Confusion And Evil

Jam. 3:16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Devilish

Jam. 3:14-18 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work. [17]But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. [18]And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.
Prov. 27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?

Envy Not The Wicked

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

- Continued -

ENVY cont.

For A Right Work

Eccl. 4:4 Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

Immature Fall Into Envy

1 Cor. 3:1-3 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. [2]I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. [3]For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

1 Tim. 6:3-4 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; [4]He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

Love Does Not Envy

1 Cor. 13:4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

Rottenness In The Bones

Prov. 14:30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EQUITY

JUDGMENT pg# 229 JUST pg# 236 JUSTICE pg# 238

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary - equity
the quality of being fair and impartial.

Prov. 17:26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ERROR

If One Should Err From The Truth

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

2 Pet. 3:17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

Spirit Of Error

1 John 4:6 We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

Not Always Apparent

Ps. 19:12 Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EUNUCH

Mat. 19:9-12 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery. [10]His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry. [11]But he said unto them, All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given. [12]For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

Is. 56:3-5 Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree. [4]For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant; [5]Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EVANGELISM

BORN AGAIN pg# 54 GOSPEL pg# 173 GRACE pg# 178 PREACH pg# 312 REPENTANCE pg# 336
SALVATION pg# 366

Mat. 4:19 And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.
Acts 21:8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Caesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him.
Eph. 4:11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;
2 Tim. 4:5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EVIL

ASTROLOGY pg# 37 CONFUSION pg# 78 DECEITFUL pg# 93 LIES pg# 254 OCCULT pg# 282
PERVERSE pg# 301 REBELLION pg# 331 SATAN pg# 376 SOW AND REAP pg# 409
SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414 TRANSGRESSION pg# 440 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 24:1 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.

A Wise Man Feareth And Departs From Evil

Prov. 14:16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

Bribe

Mic. 7:2-4 The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. [3]That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up. [4]The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

Can Not Hide

Prov. 15:3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

Contrary

Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

Death

Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.
Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.
Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Envy Not Evil Men

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Evil Eye

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Evil For Good

Prov. 17:13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

- Continued -

EVIL cont.

Evil Pursues Sinners

Prov. 13:21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

Gen. 4:7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Fools

Prov. 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

Gets Worse And Worse

2 Tim. 3:13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

God Is In Control Of All

Is. 54:16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

Amos 3:6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done it?

Prov. 16:4 The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

Is. 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

1 Ki. 22:19-24 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left. [20]And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramothgilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner. [21]And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him. [22]And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so. [23]Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee. [24]But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

Hast To Be Rich

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Hate Evil

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

I Create Evil

Is. 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Imagine Not Evil Against Your Brother In Thy Heart

Zech. 7:10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

Lack Understanding

Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

Mischief

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Prov. 24:8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

- Continued -

No Reward

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Put Away Evil From Thy Flesh

Eccl. 11:10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

Quick Execution Of Judgment

Eccl. 8:11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

Rebellion

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

Resist Not Evil

Mat. 5:38-39 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: [39]But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

Revenge Belongs To LORD

Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

Snare

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Stumbling Block

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

The Evil Bow Before The Good

Prov. 14:19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

The LORD Is Against The Evil Doers

Ps. 34:16 The face of the LORD is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

The Prudent Foreseeth Evil

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

The Vow Cometh Of Evil

Mat. 5:33-37 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

Turn From Evil

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Ungodly Man

Prov. 16:27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

- Continued -

Wicked

Prov. 12:12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Woe To Them

Mic. 2:1 Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand.

Rom. 2:9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile;

Words

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

Prov. 16:27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EXPECTATIONS

DESIRES pg# 99 HOPE pg# 205 IMAGINATION pg# 209 POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303

Desire

Prov. 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Prov. 11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Hope

Prov. 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

Prov. 24:13-14 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste: [14]So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

EYE

SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415

Beholding His Glory

2 Cor. 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

Prov. 22:12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

Ps. 123:1-2 Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens. [2]Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

Bountiful

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

Evil

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Prov. 23:6-8 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats: [7]For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. [8]The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Mat. 6:22-23 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. [23]But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

Light

Prov. 15:30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

Prov. 29:13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

Never Satisfied

Prov. 27:20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

Shutteth His Eyes From Seeing Evil

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Ps. 119:37 Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; and quicken thou me in thy way.

Ps. 101:3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAITH

COMMITMENT pg# 70 CONFIDENCE pg# 78 FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165
GOD IS OUR SOURCE pg# 170 HOPE pg# 205 MIRACLES pg# 274 PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302
POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303 PROMISES pg# 317 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# SOW AND REAP pg# 409 TRUST IN LORD pg# 444
UNBELIEF pg# 450

Mat. 7:7-11 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you

Abraham's Faith

Rom. 4:16-22 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all, [17](As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were. [18]Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be. [19]And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb: [20]He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; [21]And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. [22]And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

Access

Eph. 3:12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

According To Your Faith

Mat. 9:27-30 And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us. [28]And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. [29]Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. [30]And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it.

Mat. 15:22-28 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. [23]But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. [24]But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. [25]Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. [26]But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. [27]And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. [28]Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

All Things Are Possible

Mark 9:23 Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.

Mark 10:26-27 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved? [27]And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

Mat. 17:19-20 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20]And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

Ask

Mat. 7:7-11 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: [8]For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. [9] Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? [10]Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? [11]If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

- Continued -

Ask According To His Will

1 John 5:14-15 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: [15]And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

Ask In Jesus Name

John 14:12-14 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. [13]And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. [14]If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

Ask, In Faith Nothing Wavering

Jam. 1:5-8 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. [8]A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Believe On JESUS

John 1:12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

John 5:24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

John 11:25-26 Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live: [26]And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

John 12:44-46 Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. [45]And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. [46]I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

Believing Counted For Righteousness

Gen. 15:3-6 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir. [4]And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. [5]And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. [6]And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

Build Up Most Holy Faith Praying In Tongues

Jude 1:20 But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost,

Comes By Hearing

Rom. 10:17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

Doubt Will Not Receive

Jam. 1:5-8 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. [8]A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Eccl. 11:4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

Earnestly Contend For The Faith

Jude 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

Faith Accounted For Righteousness

Gal. 3:6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

Phil. 3:9 And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

- Continued -

Faith Confirmed By Works

Jam. 2:14-18 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? [15]If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, [16]And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? [17]Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. [18]Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Faith Is

Heb. 11:1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Faith Is A Law

Rom. 3:27 Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.

Faith Should Stand By Power Of God

1 Cor. 2:4-5 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: [5]That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

Faith To Be Healed

Acts 14:9-10 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, [10]Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

Faith Without Works Is Dead

Jam. 2:20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

Jam. 2:26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

Jam. 2:14-18 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? [15]If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, [16]And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? [17]Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. [18]Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Faith Works By Love

Gal. 5:5-6 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith. [6]For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

Godly Edifying Which Is In Faith

1 Tim. 1:4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

Gods Word Shall Accomplish That Which He Pleases

Is. 55:10-11 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: [11]So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

Good Fight Of Faith With Patience

Heb. 6:12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

Heb. 10:35-38 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. [38]Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

Good Report Through Faith

Heb. 11:38-40 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. [39]And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: [40]God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

- Continued -

Great Is Thy Faith

Mat. 8:5-10 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, [6]And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. [7]And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. [8]The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. [9]For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. [10]When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

Mat. 15:22-28 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. [23]But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. [24]But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. [25]Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. [26]But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. [27]And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. [28]Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

Have Patience

Jam. 1:2-4 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; [3]Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. [4]But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

Hearing Of Faith

Gal. 3:2-5 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? [3]Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? [4]Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain. [5]He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Increase Our Faith

Luke 17:5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

Jesus The Author And Finisher Of Our Faith

Heb. 12:2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

John 1:12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

2 Cor. 5:17 Therefore if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Justified By Faith

Rom. 5:1-2 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: [2]By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

Law Of Faith

Rom. 3:26-28 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. [27]Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. [28]Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

Live By Faith

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

Rom. 1:17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

Gal. 3:11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

Heb. 10:35-38 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. [38]Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

Rom. 5:1-2 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: [2]By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

- Continued -

FAITH cont.

Not Of Faith Is Sin

Rom. 14:22-23 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth. [23]And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

Now Faith Is

Heb. 11:1 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

Only Requires A Little Faith

Mat. 17:19-20 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20]And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

Our Victory

1 John 5:4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

John 1:12 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

Ps. 50:14-15 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: [15]And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Our Words

Mark 11:22-24 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. [23]For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24]Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

Luke 17:5-6 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. [6]And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

Pleasing The Lord

Heb. 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Pray With Faith

Jam. 1:5-7 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

Purify Their Hearts By Faith

Acts 15:7-9 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe. [8]And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; [9]And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

Salvation Is A Gift Through Faith

Eph. 2:8-9 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Saved Through Faith

Eph. 2:8-9 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Shield Of Faith

Eph. 6:16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

- Continued -

Substance Of Things Hoped For

Heb. 11:1-6 Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. [2]For by it the elders obtained a good report. [3]Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear. [4]By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh. [5]By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. [6]But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Such As I Have

Acts 3:2-16 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; [3]Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms. [4]And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us. [5]And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them. [6]Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. [7]And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength. [8]And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. [9]And all the people saw him walking and praising God: [10]And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him. [11]And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering. [12]And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? [13]The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. [14]But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; [15]And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. [16]And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

Thy Faith Hath Made Thee Whole

Mat. 9:18-25 While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. [19]And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. [20]And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: [21]For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. [22]But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. [23]And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, [24]He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. [25]But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

Mark 5:30-34 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? [31]And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? [32]And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. [33]But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. [34]And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

Trusting In Man

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

Trust In The LORD

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Victory That Overcometh The World

1 John 5:4-5 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. [5]Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

- Continued -

FAITH cont.

Voice Activated

Ps. 91:2 I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Walk By Faith

Rom. 16:25-26 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began, [26]But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:

2 Cor. 5:7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

Without Works

Jam. 2:14-18 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? [15]If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, [16]And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? [17]Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. [18]Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

Who You Believe

Rom. 6:16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

Word Of God

Is. 55:11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

Worketh By Love

Gal. 5:6 For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

Works Of Faith

Jam. 2:21-24 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? [22]Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? [23]And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. [24]Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

Your Faith Should Stand By Power Of God

1 Cor. 2:1-5 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. [2]For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified. [3]And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. [4]And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: [5]That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAITHFUL

BLESSING pg# 49 CHARACTER pg# 64 COMMITMENT pg# 70 INTEGRITY pg# 214

JUST pg# 236 LOYALTY pg# 265 UPRIGHT pg# 457

Prov. 20:6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

By Example

Dan. 6:4 Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

1 Cor. 4:2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

Heb. 3:5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

- Continued -

God'S Faithfulness

Deut. 7:9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

1 Ki. 8:56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

Ps. 36:5 Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

Ps. 89:1-2 I will sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations. [2]For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

1 Cor. 1:9 God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

1 Pet. 4:19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

2 Thes. 3:3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil.

2 Tim. 2:13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

Heb. 2:17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

Heb. 10:23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;)

Rev. 1:5 And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

Rev. 19:11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

Ps. 36:5-10 Thy mercy, O LORD, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds. [6]Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest man and beast. [7]How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. [8]They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures. [9]For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light. [10]O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

Hard To Find

Prov. 20:6 Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

Eccl. 7:28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

Ezek. 22:30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

In Persecution

Rev. 2:10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

Rev. 20:4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

Is Blessed

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Rev. 3:8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

Prov. 25:13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

Ps. 31:23-24 O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. [24]Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

Is Health

Prov. 13:17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.

Prov. 25:13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

- Continued -

Keep God's Commandments

Ex. 19:5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine:

Ps. 103:17-18 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children; [18]To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

One In A Thousand

Eccl. 7:27-29 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account: [28]Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. [29]Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

Reward For

Luke 16:11-12 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches? [12]And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

Trust A Friends Rebuke

Prov. 27:6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Unfaithful

Prov. 25:19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

Will Not Allow A Lie

Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Prov. 14:5 A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

Wise Servant

Prov. 17:2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FALLING AWAY

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 PERISH pg# 298 THE FALLING AWAY pg# 531

1 Tim. 4:1 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

Beware Of The Law

Gal. 5:4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

Character Flaws

Luke 8:11-13 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. [12]Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. [13]They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

Deny Me Before Men

Mat. 10:32-33 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. [33]But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

Enemies Of The Cross Of Christ

Phil. 3:17-19 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample. [18](For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: [19]Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

Evil Communications

1 Cor. 15:33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.

Falling Away Foretold

2 Thes. 2:3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

- Continued -

Giving Heed To Seducing Spirits

1 Tim. 4:1-2 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

Justified By The Law; Ye Are Fallen From Grace

Gal. 5:1-5 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. [2]Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. [3]For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. [4]Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. [5]For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

Not Able To Enter In

Luke 13:24-25 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. [25]When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

Luke 9:24-25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. [25]For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

Once You Walk Away, Its Over

Heb. 6:4-9 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, [5]And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, [6]If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. [7]For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: [8]But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned. [9]But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

Heb. 10:26-31 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, [27]But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. [28]He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: [29]Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? [30]For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. [31]It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

Pride

Jer. 13:15-17 Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken. [16]Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness. [17]But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

That Beareth Not Fruit

John 15:1-2 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. [2]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

There Is Still Hope

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Thing That Are Hard To Understand

2 Pet. 3:16-17 As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. [17]Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

Work Out Your Salvation With Fear Of The Lord

1 Cor. 9:25-27 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. [26]I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: [27]But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

Phil. 2:12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FALSE BROTHERS

CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63 DIVISIONS pg# 105 JEHOVAH'S WITNESS'S pg# 215

LIES pg# 254 REBELLION pg# 331

Crept In Unaware

Jude 1:3-4 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. [4]For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

Divisions

Rom. 16:17-18 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. [18]For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

Gal. 2:4-6 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage: [5]To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you. [6]But of these who seemed to be somewhat,(whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:

Phil. 3:18-19 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: [19]Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

Jude 1:3-4 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints. [4]For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

False Gospel

Gal. 1:6-9 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: [7]Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. [8]But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. [9]As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

False Prophets

Mat. 7:15-20 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. [16]Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? [17]Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. [18]A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. [19]Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. [20]Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Jer. 23:21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.

Rom. 6:15-16 What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. [16]Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

- Continued -

Judgment

2 Pet. 2:9-22 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: [10]But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. [11]Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord. [12]But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption; [13]And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you; [14]Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children: [15]Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness; [16]But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet. [17]These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. [18]For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error. [19]While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage. [20]For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. [21]For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. [22]But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FALSE WITNESS

DECEITFUL pg# 93 LIES pg# 254 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 25:18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

Prov. 19:5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.
Prov. 19:9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.
Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
Prov. 21:28 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.
Prov. 25:18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FALSE WORSHIP

Mat. 15:7-9 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, [8]This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. [9]But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAMILY

CHILD pg# 65 WOMEN pg# 495

Prov. 24:3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

Brothers

Prov. 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

Ps. 50:20-21 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

Children, The Foolish Child

Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Prov. 17:25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

Prov. 17:21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Prov. 10:1 The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

Prov. 15:20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

Children, The Wise Child

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

Prov. 10:1 The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

Prov. 15:20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

Prov. 23:24-25 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him. [25]Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

Prov. 28:7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

Children Discipline

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

Prov. 13:24 He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

Prov. 19:18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

Prov. 23:13-14 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. [14]Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

Prov. 29:17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

Children Instruction

Eph. 6:4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

Gen. 18:19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

Prov. 23:22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

Prov. 22:28 Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

Children Obey Your Parents

Eph. 6:1-3 Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. [2]Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise; [3]That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

Prov. 23:22 Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

Prov. 1:8-9 My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother: [9]For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

Prov. 6:20-23 My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother: [21]Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck. [22]When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee. [23]For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

- Continued -

Children Who Curseth Parents

Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.
Prov. 30:11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.
Prov. 19:26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

Inheritance

Prov. 20:21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

Provide Not For His Own

1 Tim. 5:8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

The LORD Judges

Prov. 15:25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.
Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

Troubleth Own House

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.
Prov. 15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

Wisdom

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Women

1 Tim. 5:14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.
Eph. 5:22-24 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. [23]For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. [24]Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.
Prov. 18:22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAMILY OF GOD

God Is Our Father

Is. 64:8 But now, O LORD, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand.
Mat. 6:9 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.
Mat. 7:11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?
Rom. 8:15-17 For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. [16]The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.
1 Pet. 1:17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:

Led By The Spirit Of God

Rom. 8:14-17 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. [15]For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. [16]The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

Must Be Born Again

John 3:3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.
John 3:6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

Peacemakers

Mat. 5:9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

- Continued -

Sons And Daughters

John 1:12-13 But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: [13]Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

Eph. 2:18-19 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. [19]Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellowcitizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

Gal. 4:5-7 To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. [6]And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. [7]Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

2 Cor. 6:17-7:1 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. [18]And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. [7:1]Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

Phil. 2:15 That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

1 John 3:1-2 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. [2]Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FASTING

CHASTENING pg# 64 DISCIPLINE pg# 104 KNOW GOD pg# 241 SELF CONTROL pg# 387

Is. 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

Chastened

Ps. 69:10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

Deliverance By Prayer And Fasting

Mat. 17:21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Mark 9:29 And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

Is. 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

Even Evil Ahab Found Mercy Thru Fasting

1 Ki. 21:25-29 But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up. [26]And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel. [27]And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly. [28]And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, [29]Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

Fasting And Prayer

Acts 14:23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

1 Cor. 7:5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

Acts 13:1-2 Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. [2]As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them.

- Continued -

Fasting Brings Results

Acts 13:1-3 Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. [2]As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. [3]And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away.

Acts 10:30-32 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing, [31]And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. [32]Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

Mark 9:28-29 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? [29]And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

Mat. 17:21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Joel 2:12-14 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: [13]And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. [14]Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

Humble Yourself

Jam. 4:9-10 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. [10]Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Mourning

Dan. 10:1-3 In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision. [2]In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks. [3]I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

Not A Religious Work Of Righteousness

Luke 18:11-12 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. [12]I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

Overcome Wickedness With Fasting

Is. 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

Paul Fasted Often

2 Cor. 11:27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

Proclaimed A Fast

Ezra 8:21-23 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. [22]For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. [23]So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us.

Rend Your Heart

Joel 2:12-14 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: [13]And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. [14]Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

Serve God With Fastings And Prayer

Luke 2:36-37 And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity; [37]And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

- Continued -

FASTING cont.

The Acceptable Fast

Is. 58:6-11 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? [7]Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? [8]Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be thy rereward. [9]Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity; [10]And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day: [11]And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

Mat. 6:16-18 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. [17]But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; [18]That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

Joel 2:12-14 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: [13]And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. [14]Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

To Get Closer To The Holy Spirit

Acts 13:2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them.

Unacceptable Fast

Is. 58:3-5 Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours. [4]Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high. [5]Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

We Are Suppose To Fast Now That Jesus Is Not Here On Earth

Mark 2:18-20 And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? [19]And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. [20]But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days. Also Luke 5:33-35 and Mat. 9:14-15

When You Fast

Mat. 6:16-18 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. [17]But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; [18]That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAVOR OF THE LORD

BLESSING pg# 49 FAITHFUL pg# 128

Prov. 3:3-4 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: [4]So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

Early Church Had Favor With All The People

Acts 2:46-47 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, [47]Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

- Continued -

Gods Favor In Death

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Good Understanding Brings Favor

Prov. 13:15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

His Favor Is Greatly Desired

2 Cor. 5:9 Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

Prov. 22:1 A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

Ps. 30:4-5 Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. [5]For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favour is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

Ps. 119:57-59 Thou art my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words. [58]I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word. [59]I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

Mercy And Truth

Prov. 3:3-4 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: [4]So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

Our Words

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Pleasing God

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

1 Thes. 2:4 But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts.

1 Thes. 4:1 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

Heb. 11:5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

Heb. 13:16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

Righteousness

Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

The LORD Can Direct Favor From Others

Gen. 39:21 But the LORD was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

Ex. 3:21 And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty.

Prov. 12:2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

Ps. 5:11-12 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee. [12]For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life

Ps. 23:1-6 The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. [2]He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. [3]He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. [4]Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. [5]Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. [6]Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

The Wife

Prov. 18:22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

- Continued -

When A Mans Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Prov. 3:3-4 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: [4]So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Acts 10:35 But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FAVORITISM

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

How To Know You Are Favored

Ps. 41:11 By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

Rebuke A Man

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

Righteousness

Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

Time And Chance Happeneth To All

Eccl. 9:11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

There Is A Way To Favor

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

Prov. 3:3-4 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: [4]So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

Prov. 8:35-36 For whoso findeth me[wisdom] findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. [36]But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

The Wicked Will Not Favor His Neighbour

Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FEAR

BOLDNESS pg# 54

Prov. 3:25-26 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.

Cast All Your Anxiety On Him

1 Pet. 5:7 Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

Phil. 4:6-7 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. [7]And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Is. 35:4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you.

Fear Not From GOD

2 Tim. 1:7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

Ps. 27:1 The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

- Continued -

Fear Of Man

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Is. 51:12-13 I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass; [13]And forgettest the LORD thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; . . .

Guilty Conscience

Gen. 3:8 And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

Heb. 10:26-27 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, [27]But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

Sudden Fear

Prov. 3:25-26 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. [26]For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

The Lord Will Save You

Is. 35:4 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you.

Ps. 27:1-4 The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? [2]When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell. [3]Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident. [4]One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

The Wicked Fear

Prov. 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

Prov. 28:1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Is. 66:4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

Thou Shalt Not Be Afraid

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

To Those Who Turn There Back On Wisdom

Prov. 1:20-33 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets: [21]She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying, [22]How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge? [23]Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you. [24]Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; [25]But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: [26]I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh; [27]When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you. [28]Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me: [29]For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD: [30]They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof. [31]Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices. [32]For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them. [33]But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

- Continued -

Who To Fear

Luke 12:4-5 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. [5]But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FEAR OF THE LORD

BLESSING pg# 49 CONFIDENCE pg# 78 FAVOR OF THE LORD pg# 138 FOUNDATION pg# 162
INSTRUCTION pg# 212 JOY pg# 228 LIFE pg# 256 TRUST IN LORD pg# 444 UPRIGHT pg# 457

Eccl. 12:13 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

Angels Of The Lord Protect

Ps. 34:7 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

Because Creation Is Complete

Eccl. 3:14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.

Be Content

Prov. 15:16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

Beginning Of Knowledge

Prov. 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Brings Strong Confidence

Prov. 14:26-27 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge. [27] The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this with draw Not Thine Hand: For He That Feareth God Shall Come Forth Of Them All.

By The Fear Of The LORD Men Depart From Evil

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Calamity

Prov. 28:14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

Choose Above Wealth

Prov. 15:16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

Acts 9:31 Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

Clean

Ps. 19:9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.

- Continued -

Come Forth Of Them All

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Ps. 31:19-20 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! [20]Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

Conclusion Of The Whole Matter

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Death Of His Saints

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Ps. 116:15 Precious in the sight of the LORD is the death of his saints.

Even If You Don't Understand Trust In The Name Of The LORD

Is. 50:10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

False Fear Of LORD

Is. 29:13-14 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: [14]Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

Fear The One Who Can Cast Into Hell

Luke 12:4-5 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. [5]But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Fountain Of Life

Prov. 14:26-27 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge. [27] The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

God Establishes Who Are His

Mat. 15:12-14 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? [13]But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. [14]Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Ps. 86:11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

God Judges Perfectly

1 Pet. 1:17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear:

- Continued -

FEAR OF THE LORD cont.

God Knows His, They Are Written In His Book

Mal. 3:13-18 Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? [14]Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts? [15]And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. [16]Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Ps. 33:18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

Gods Favor

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Ps. 33:18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

Ps. 25:12-14 What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose. [13]His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth. [14]The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

Hate Evil

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

He Delivers Them

Ps. 34:7-11 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. [8]O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. [9]O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. [10]The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing. [11]Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

Honor

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Prov. 31:30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

Hope In His Mercy

Ps. 33:18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Ps. 86:11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

Humility

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

If Thou Marked Iniquities O Lord Who Could Stand?

Ps. 130:3-4 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? [4]But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

In Thy Fear I Will Worship

Ps. 5:7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

It Shall Be Well With Them That Fear God

Eccl. 8:12-13 Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him: [13]But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

- Continued -

JESUS

Is. 11:2-4 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; [3]And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: [4]But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth: with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

Judgment Seat Of Christ

2 Cor. 5:10-11 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. [11]Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

Life

Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

Prov. 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Mercy

Luke 1:50 And his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.

Ps. 103:11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.

Ps. 33:18 Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

Merge A Divided Heart To Focus On Him

Ps. 86:11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

Ps. 9:20 Put them in fear, O LORD: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

New Testament References

Acts 9:31 Then had the churches rest throughout all Judaea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

2 Cor. 7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

Eph. 5:21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

Acts 10:1-2 There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band, [2]A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

Col. 3:22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God;

Not Be Visited By Evil

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Protection

Ps. 34:7-11 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. [8]O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. [9]O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. [10]The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing. [11]Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

Ps. 31:19-20 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! [20]Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

Proved There By

Ex. 20:20 And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

Provided For

Ps. 34:7-11 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. [8]O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. [9]O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. [10]The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing. [11]Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

- Continued -

Riches

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Safety

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Ps. 33:16-19 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. [17]An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. [18]Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; [19]To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Ps. 20:7-8 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. [8]They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Ps. 91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Secret of the LORD

Ps. 25:14 The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

Servants Of The LORD Consider

Luke 12:47-48 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. [48]But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Serve God Acceptably With Reverence And Godly Fear

Heb. 12:25-29 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven: [26]Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. [27]And this word, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain. [28]Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear: [29]For our God is a consuming fire.

Shall Abide Satisfied

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Sure Reward

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Prov. 28:14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

The Best Way

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Ps. 34:7-11 The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. [8]O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. [9]O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. [10]The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing. [11]Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

Prov. 28:14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

There Is Forgiveness With Thee, That Thou Mayest Be Feared

Ps. 130:3-4 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? [4]But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

The Meek Will He Teach His Way

Ps. 25:8-13 Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. [9]The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way. [10]All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. [11]For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. [12]What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose. [13]His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.

- Continued -

Those Of A Contrite Spirit

Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Through Knowledge And Understanding

Prov. 2:1-5 My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; [2]So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding; [3]Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; [4]If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; [5]Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

To Depart From Snares Of Death

Prov. 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Walk In Uprightness

Prov. 14:2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Way To Victory

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

What Is The Fear Of The LORD?

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Prov. 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

Ps. 111:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Prov. 14:26 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Prov. 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Ps. 19:9 The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.

Prov. 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Ps. 86:11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

Whole Duty Of Man

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

- Continued -

FEAR OF THE LORD cont.

Who To Fear

Luke 12:4-5 And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. [5]But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

Rom. 11:20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear:

Ps. 130:4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Wicked

Is. 29:13-14 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: [14]Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

Ps. 36:1 The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes.

Is. 50:11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Wisdom

Ps. 111:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Prov. 14:16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

Job 28:12-28 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding? [13]Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living. [14]The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me. [15]It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof. [16]It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire. [17]The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold. [18]No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies. [19]The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold. [20]Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding? [21]Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air. [22]Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears. [23]God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof. [24]For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven; [25]To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure. [26]When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder: [27]Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out. [28]And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FEASTING

Eccl. 7:2-4 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart. [3]Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better. [4]The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FELLOWSHIP

ASSOCIATION pg# 35 FRIENDSHIP pg# 163 LOVE pg# 263

Prov. 22:24-24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Abide In Me

John 15:4-7 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. [5]I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. [6]If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. [7]If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

John 15:10 If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

1 John 2:6 He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked.

1 John 2:28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

Association

Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

Prov. 12:11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

Evil Men

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Godly

Heb. 10:25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

God’s Fellowship

1 John 1:3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

1 Cor. 1:9 God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

Rev. 3:20 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

Mat. 18:19-20 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. [20]For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Luke 24:31-32 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. [32]And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Ps. 145:18 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

Is. 43:2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

Mat. 28:20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Make No Friendship With An Angry Man

Prov. 22:24-24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

- Continued -

FELLOWSHIP cont.

Safety In Numbers

Eccl. 4:9-12 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. [10]For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up. [11]Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone? [12]And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

We Are Our Brothers Keeper

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

With God

Ex. 33:9 And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the Lord talked with Moses.

Gen. 5:22-24 And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: [23]And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: [24]And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him.

Rev. 3:4 Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

Heb. 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

Heb. 10:22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

Jam. 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Wise

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FILLING UP SIN

JUDGMENT pg# 229 SIN pg# 396

When They Make An End

Is. 33:1 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

Gen. 15:13-16 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not their's, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years; [14]And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. [15]And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. [16]But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

Is. 59:15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FIRST FRUITS

TITHE pg# 438

Prov. 3:9-10 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:

Give It Unto The Rulers Of The House Of God(Old Testament)

Ezek. 44:30 And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

Ex. 23:19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. - - - -

God Expects It(Old Testament)

Mal. 3:8-11 Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. [9]Ye are cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation. [10]Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. [11]And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

Honor The LORD With Thy Substance And First Fruits (Old Testament)

Prov. 3:9-10 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: [10]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

We Are A Firstfruits Of His Creatures

Jam. 1:18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FIRST RESURRECTION

Rev. 20:4-6 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. [5]But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. [6]Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FLATTERY

CALAMITY pg# 60 COMPLIMENT pg# 75 SNARES pg# 402

Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

Earns Condemnation

Prov. 24:24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

Flattereth Himself In His Own Eyes

Ps. 36:1-2 The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes. [2]For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

Flattery From Friend

Prov. 27:14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

Lose Favour

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

- Continued -

FLATTERY cont.

Revealeth Secrets

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

The LORD Shall Cut Off All Flattering Lips

Ps. 12:1-4 Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men. [2]They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak. [3]The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things: [4]Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us?

Tool Of A Strange Women

Prov. 2:16-19 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words; [17]Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. [18]For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead. [19]None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

Prov. 7:4-5 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman: [5]That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

Prov. 7:21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

Prov. 6:23-24 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life: [24]To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

Worketh Ruin

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FLESH

CARNAL pg# 62 LUST pg# 266

Gal. 5:24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Children Of Wrath

Eph. 2:3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

Don't Walk After The Flesh

Rom. 8:1 There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

Gal. 5:24 And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

Rom. 13:14 But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

John 14:30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

2 Cor. 7:1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

Flesh And Spirit Are Contrary

Gal. 5:16-21 This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. [17]For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. [18]But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law. [19]Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Living After The Flesh Is Death

Rom. 8:13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Rom. 8:6-8 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. [7]Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. [8]So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

- Continued -

Use Not Liberty For An Occasion To The Flesh

Gal. 5:13-16 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. [14]For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [15]But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another. [16]This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

Works Of The Flesh

Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Mark 7:21-23 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, [22]Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: [23]All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FOOD

GLUTTON pg# 170

Appetite Is Never Filled

Eccl. 6:7 All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

Beware The Pleasures Of Food

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Prov. 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: [2]And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. [3]Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

Eccl. 10:16 Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

Eat What Is Set Before You

Luke 10:5-8 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. [6]And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. [7]And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. [8]And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

1 Cor. 10:25-28 Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake: [26]For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. [27]If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake. [28]But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

Every Creature Of God Is Good

1 Tim. 4:1-5 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; [3]Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. [4]For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: [5]For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

Evil Eye

Prov. 23:6-8 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats: [7]For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. [8]The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

Gift Of God

Eccl. 5:18-20 Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his portion. [19]Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God. [20]For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the joy of his heart.

- Continued -

Given To Appetite

Prov. 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: [2]And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. [3]Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

Good

Prov. 13:25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

Prov. 24:13-14 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste: [14]So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Prov. 30:8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

Eccl. 5:18 Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his portion.

Eccl. 8:15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

Eccl. 9:7 Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

Eccl. 10:17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

I Am The Living Bread From Heaven

John 6:50-51 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. [51]I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh,

1 Cor. 10:1-4 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; [2]And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; [3]And did all eat the same spiritual meat; [4]And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

Power Of Hunger

Prov. 28:21 To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

Rich Man And Lazarus

Luke 16:19-21 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: [20]And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, [21]And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

The Lord Is Our Supply

Luke 12:22-24 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. [23]The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment. [24]Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

1 Cor. 10:31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

Unable To Eat

Eccl. 6:1-2 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men: [2]A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

Vegan

Rom. 14:1-4 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations. [2]For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. [3]Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him. [4]Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FOOL

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 CHASTENING pg# 64 DECEITFUL pg# 93 GULLIBLE pg# 182
SIMPLE pg# 396 STRIFE pg# 417 WORDS pg# 508

Ps. 14:1 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. ...

Afflicted

Ps. 107:17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

All Is Not Lost

Is. 35:8-10 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. [9]No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there: [10]And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Anger Rests In Bosom Of Fools

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Answer A Fool According To His Folly

Prov. 26:4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.
Prov. 26:5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.
Prov. 29:9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

Calls For Stripes

Prov. 26:3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.
Prov. 19:29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

Deaf To Wisdom

Prov. 23:9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
Prov. 24:7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.
Prov. 26:7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
Prov. 26:9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouths of fools.
Prov. 27:22 Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.
Prov. 17:24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.
Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.
Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 14:1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

Death

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

Deceit

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.
Prov. 26:18-19 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death, [19]So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

Father Of A Fool

Prov. 17:21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.
Prov. 17:25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.
Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Folly

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.
Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.
Prov. 26:11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.
Prov. 14:24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.
Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
Prov. 15:21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.
Prov. 16:22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
Prov. 17:12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

- Continued -

Go From Foolish Men

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

God Will Reward

Prov. 26:10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

Prov. 19:29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

Hasty

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

Prov. 29:20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Hath Said In His Heart

Ps. 14:1-3 The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. [2]The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. [3]They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

He That Answers Too Soon

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Hideth Hatred

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Lack Understanding

Prov. 18:2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

Learn Silence

Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Lying Lips

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Mark Of A Fool

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Prov. 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

Eccl. 10:14 A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?

Mischief

Prov. 10:23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

Mouth Of Fools

Eccl. 10:3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.

Eccl. 10:12-13 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. [13]The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.

Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

Prov. 18:7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Prov. 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

- Continued -

Mouth Of Fools cont.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.
Eccl. 10:11 Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.
Eccl. 10:14 A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?

Must Be Led About

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

No Joy

Prov. 19:10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

Obeys Not The Word Of The Lord

Mat. 7:26-27 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: [27]And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

Old And Foolish King

Eccl. 4:13-14 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. [14]For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

Perverteth His Way

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.
Ps. 107:17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
Prov. 14:1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

Poverty

Prov. 21:20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

Pride

Prov. 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

Scorns Instruction

Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

Self Destruction

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.
Prov. 14:1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.
Ps. 107:17 Fools because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

Servant To Wise

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Strife

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
Prov 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.
Prov. 14:1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

Slander

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Trusting Own Heart

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.
Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Untrustworthy

Prov. 26:6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.

Ways Are Known

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

- Continued -

FOOL cont.

Without Honor

Prov. 26:1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.
Prov. 26:8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

Without Wisdom

Prov. 23:9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
Prov. 24:7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

Workers Of Iniquity

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

Words

Eccl. 10:14 A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?
Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
Eccl. 10:3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.
Eccl. 10:12-13 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. [13]The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.

Wrath

Prov. 27:3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
Prov. 14:16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.
Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FORBEARANCE

DISCIPLINE pg# 104 SELF CONTROL pg# 387

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FORGIVENESS

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251 LOVE pg# 263 MERCY pg# 271

Mat. 6:14-15 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Blessed Is He Whose Transgression Is Forgiven

Ps. 32:1-2 Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. [2]Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

Forgiveness Through Christ

Acts 5:31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

Acts 13:38-39 Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins: [39]And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

Eph. 1:5-7 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, [6]To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. [7]In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

Eph. 4:32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

1 John 1:9 If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

Col. 3:13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.

Hos. 6:1 Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

Forgive To Be Forgiven

Mat. 6:14-15 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Mark 11:25-26 And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. [26]But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

Luke 17:3-4 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. [4]And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

Eph. 4:32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

Col. 3:12-13 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering; [13]Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.

- Continued -

FORGIVENESS cont.

Law Of Liberty

Jam. 1:25 But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Mat. 6:14-15 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Eph. 4:32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

Mat. 5:23 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; [24]Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

Mat. 18:21-35 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times? [22]Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven. [23]Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants. [24]And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. [25]But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. [26]The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. [27]Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. [28]But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. [29]And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. [30]And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. [31]So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. [32]Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: [33]Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee? [34]And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. [35]So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

Mat. 6:14-15 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Mercy

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Eph. 4:1-2 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, [2]With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

Mat. 5:7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

Pass Over Transgressions

Prov. 19:11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

Mat. 6:14-15 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Rebuke And Forgive

Luke 17:3-4 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. [4]And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

Repentance

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Mat. 9:10-13 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. [11]And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? [12]But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. [13]But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

- Continued -

Seeketh Love

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

The LORD Wants To Give Mercy

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

1 Pet. 3:8-13 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: [9]Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. [10]For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no **guile**: [11]Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it. [12]For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. [13]And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

Dictionary Definition of guile from Cambridge

the practice of deceiving people or using other dishonest methods to achieve your aims

Is. 57:16 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FORNICATION

SEX pg# 393 SIN pg# 396

1 Cor. 5:1-13 It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. [2]And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. [3]For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, [4]In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, [5]To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. [6]Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? [7]Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us: [8]Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. [9]I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: [10]Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. [11]But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. [12]For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? [13]But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

1 Cor. 6:9-20 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, [10]Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. [11]And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. [12]All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any. [13]Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body. [14]And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. [15]Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid. [16]What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. [17]But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. [18]Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. [19]What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? [20]For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FOUNDATION

FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 JESUS pg# 216 TRUTH pg# 448 WORD OF GOD pg# 499

2 Pet. 1:21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

Christ

Eph. 6:10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

2 Tim. 2:19 Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

Mat. 7:24-27 Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock: [25]And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. [26]And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: [27]And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

Heb. 6:1-3 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, [2]Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. [3]And this will we do, if God permit.

Is. 25:7-9 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations. [8]He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it. [9]And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

Scripture Given By God

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

2 Pet. 1:21 For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

The Righteous

Prov. 10:25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

Prov. 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

Truth

Is. 26:1-4 In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. [2]Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in. [3]Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. [4]Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

Word of GOD

Ps. 138:2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

Heb. 4:12-16 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. [13]Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. [14]Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. [15]For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. [16]Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FREEDOM

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Heb. 10:19-22 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, [20]By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh; [21]And having an high priest over the house of God; [22]Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FRETTING

DISAPPOINTMENT pg# 101 ENVY pg# 115

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Ps. 37:1-2 Fret not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity. [2]For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FRIENDSHIP

FELLOWSHIP pg# 149 LOVE pg# 263 NEIGHBOUR pg# 279

Prov. 18:24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Bad Friends

Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

Jam. 4:4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

Prov. 19:4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

Prov. 19:7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

By Counsel

Prov. 27:9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

Prov. 27:17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

Flattery From Friend

Prov. 27:14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

Friend Of God

Jam. 2:23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

Num. 12:6-8 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. [7]My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house. [8]With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

Gossip Separateth Chief Friends

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

- Continued -

FRIENDSHIP cont.

Greatest Love

John 15:12-13 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. [13]Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Loyal

Prov. 17:17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

Prov. 18:24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

Prov. 27:10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

Ruth 1:16-17 And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God: [17]Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

Mal. 3:16-17 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

Make No Friendship With An Angry Man

Prov. 22:24-24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

No Longer Servants, But Friends

John 15:15 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

Security

Eccl. 4:9-12 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. [10]For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up. [11]Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm alone? [12]And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

True Friend

Prov. 19:7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

Prov. 22:11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

Trust A Friends Rebuke

Prov. 27:6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.

Wealth Makes Many Friends

Prov. 19:4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

Prov. 19:6 Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth gifts.

We Are Our Brothers Keeper

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FROWARD

DISCORD pg# 105 STRIFE pg# 417

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary – froward
difficult to deal with; contrary.

Prov. 6:12-15 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.
Prov. 11:20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.
Prov. 16:28-30 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends. [29]A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
Is. 57:17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.
Prov. 17:20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.
Prov. 22:5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
Prov. 21:8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT

FAITH pg# 122 GOODNESS pg# 172 HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200 JOY pg# 228

LONG SUFFERING pg# 262 LOVE pg# 263 MEEKNESS pg# 270 MERCY pg# 271

PATIENCE pg# 295 PEACE pg# 296 SELF CONTROL pg# 387

Gal. 5:22-23 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, [23]Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

Fruits Of Righteousness

Heb. 12:11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.
Phil. 1:11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.
Prov. 11:30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

Soweth To The Spirit Shall And Reap Life Everlasting

Gal. 6:7-8 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

The Fruits Of The Spirit

Gal. 5:22-23 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, [23]Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.
Eph. 4:32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.
Eph. 5:9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)
Phil. 1:11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FULFILLMENT

FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.
Prov. 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.
Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.
Ps. 18:1 I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.
Ps. 103:5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
Ps. 107:8-9 Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!
[9]For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
Is. 58:11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.
Mat. 5:6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.
John 4:14 But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GENEROSITY

GIVING pg# 168 SOW AND REAP pg# 409

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

Early Church

Acts 2:44-45 And all that believed were together, and had all things common; [45]And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

Giving

Prov. 19:6 Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth gifts.
Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.
Prov. 11:24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.
Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.
Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GIFTS OF SPIRIT

HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200 POWER pg# 306

Rom. 11:29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

False Gift

Prov. 25:14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

Every Good Gift Is From Above

Jam. 1:16-17 Do not err, my beloved brethren. [17]Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

Gifts Given According To His Will

Heb. 2:4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

1 Ki. 4:29 And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

Eph. 4:7-8 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. [8]Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

Gifts May Be Different

Rom. 12:4-9 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: [5]So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. [6]Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith; [7]Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching; [8]Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. [9]Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

1 Ki. 4:29 And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

Grace Given According To Gift Of Christ

Eph. 4:7-13 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. [8]Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. [9](Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? [10]He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) [11]And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; [12]For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: [13]Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

Not For Sale

Acts 8:17-20 Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost. [18]And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, [19]Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. [20]But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

Pay Heed To Your Gift

1 Pet. 4:10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

Permanent

Rom. 11:29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

Jam. 1:16-17 Do not err, my beloved brethren. [17]Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GIVING

COMPASSION pg# 75 GENEROSITY pg# 166 LENDING pg# 254 SOW AND REAP pg# 409

TITHE pg# 438

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

Early Church

Acts 2:44-45 And all that believed were together, and had all things common; [45]And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.

Full Of Good Works And Almsdeeds

Acts 9:36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

Generosity

Heb. 13:16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

Prov. 11:24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

Give, And It Shall Be Given

Luke 6:38 Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

Eccl. 11:1-2 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. [2]Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

God Shall Supply All Your Need

Phil. 4:15-19 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only. [16]For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity. [17]Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account. [18]But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God. [19]But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

Lend, Hoping For Nothing Again

Luke 6:35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

- Continued -

Offerings

Hag. 1:6-11 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes. [7]Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. [8]Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD. [9]Ye looked for much, and, lo it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. [10]Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit. [11]And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

Pleasing To God

Heb. 13:16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Sowing And Reaping

2 Cor. 9:6 But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Eccl. 11:1-2 Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. [2]Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

Stinginess

Prov. 21:13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Prov. 22:16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

The LORD Actively Cares For All

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

The People Were Restrained From Bringing

Ex. 36:3-7 And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning. [4]And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made; [5]And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make. [6]And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. [7]For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

The Righteous

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

When You Give

Mat. 6:1-3 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. [2]Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. [3]But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

Withhold Not Good

Prov. 3:27-28 Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it. [28]Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GLUTTON

FOOD pg# 153 SIN pg# 396

Ezek. 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

Prov. 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: [2]And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. [3]Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GOD IS OUR SOURCE

ACKNOWLEDGE THE LORD pg# 24 FAITH pg# 122

Ps. 37:4 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

Acknowledge God In All Your Ways

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Rom. 15:18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

Prov. 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

Faithful

1 Cor. 1:9 God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

He Is Working In Us

Phil. 1:6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:

Deut. 30:6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

Is. 26:12 LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.

Phil. 2:13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Prov. 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

Prov. 2:8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

In Control

Prov. 16:33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

Rom. 11:3-5 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life. [4]But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal. [5]Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

Our Works Are In The Hand Of God

Eccl. 9:1 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

- Continued -

Provider

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

2 Cor. 9:8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Eph. 3:20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

Phil. 4:19 But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

Rev. 3:8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

Ps. 23:5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

Mal. 3:10-11 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. [11]And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GODLY

And They Shall Be Mine

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

The Lord Hath Set Apart Him That Is Godly For Himself

Ps. 4:2-5 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and **seek after leasing**? Selah. [3]But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him. [4]Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah. [5]Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD.

"Seek after leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GOD`S FORGIVENESS

Blessed Is He Whose Transgression Is Forgiven

Ps. 32:1-2 Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. [2]Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

Ps. 103:2-3 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: [3]Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

Ps. 130:3-4 If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? [4]But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GOODNESS

FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165 HOLINESS pg# 200

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: ...

God Knows All

Prov. 15:3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Keep Understanding

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

Obtaineth Favor

Prov. 12:2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

Obtaineth Mercy And Truth

Prov. 14:22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

Only One Is Good; God

Luke 18:19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.

Rejoice

Prov. 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Righteous

Prov. 11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

Understanding

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

Wisdom

Prov. 16:20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GOSPEL

EVANGELISM pg# 117 GRACE pg# 178 JESUS pg# 216 REPENTANCE pg# 336

SALVATION pg# 366

Eph. 2:8-9 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

All Can Be Saved

1 Tim. 2:4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

Luke 2:14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

By Grace You Are Saved Through Faith

Eph. 2:4-9 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, [5]Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ,(by grace ye are saved;) [6]And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: [7]That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. [8]For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

By Revelation Of The Mystery

Rom. 16:25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

Eph. 3:3-5 How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery;(as I wrote afore in few words, [4]Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) [5]Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

Christ Preached

1 Cor. 2:2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

Rom. 16:25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

Phil. 1:14-18 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear. [15]Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: [16]The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds: [17]But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel. [18]What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

Acts 24:24-25 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. [25]And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Come To End Of Ones Self

Mark 8:35 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

Contend For The Faith

Jude 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

False Gospel

Gal. 1:6-9 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: [7]Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. [8]But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. [9]As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

- Continued -

God Is No A Respecter Of Persons

Acts 10:34-43 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: [35]But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. [36]The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ:(he is Lord of all:) [37]That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judaea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; [38]How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. [39]And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree: [40]Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly; [41]Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. [42]And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. [43]To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

Grace Of GOD

Acts 13:43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

Acts 14:3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

Hid From Some

Mat. 13:13-15 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. [14]And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: [15]For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. Acts 28:26

I Declare Unto You The Gospel

1 Cor. 15:1-8 Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; [2]By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. [3]For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; [4]And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: [5]And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve: [6]After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. [7]After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles. [8]And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.

2 Tim. 2:8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel:

Acts 17:2-3 And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures, [3]Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

1 Cor. 9:19-23 For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. [20]And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; [21]To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. [22]To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some. [23]And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

- Continued -

Judgment To Come

Acts 24:24-25 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. [25]And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Power Of God

Rom. 1:16-17 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. [17]For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

Rom. 16:25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

Raised From The Dead

2 Tim. 2:8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel:

Repentance

Acts 26:20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

Mat. 3:7-8 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? [8]Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

Luke 24:47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

Mark 2:17 When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Acts 20:20-21 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, [21]Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

Mark 6:12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

Mat. 4:17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Luke 13:5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

Acts 17:30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

Sent To Preach The Gospel

1 Cor. 9:16-18 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel! [17]For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me. [18]What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

1 Cor. 1:17-25 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. [18]For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. [19]For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. [20]Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? [21]For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. [22]For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: [23]But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; [24]But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. [25]Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

Dan. 12:3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

Is. 52:6-7 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I. [7]How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GOSSIP

BUSY BODY pg# 60 CONTENTION pg# 80 SECRETS pg# 382 STRIFE pg# 417

THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432

Prov. 26:22 & Prov. 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

Against Christians

1 Pet. 4:4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

Brings Strife

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

Cease From Contention

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Flattery

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Hurtful Gossip

Prov. 26:22 & Prov. 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

Remove The Talebearers

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Repeat A Matter

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Secrets

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Prov. 25:9-10 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another: [10]Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

Separateth Friends

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Words Of A Talebearer

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Prov. 26:22 & Prov. 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GOVERNMENT

AUTHORITY pg# 38 CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63 RULE pg# 363

SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

Rom. 13:1 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

Be Subject To

Tit. 3:1 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

Can Go To The Dark Side

Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

Ps. 12:8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

Prov. 14:34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

Prov. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

Our Inheritance

Rev. 2:25-28 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come. [26]And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: [27]And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. [28]And I will give him the morning star.

Pray For

1 Tim. 2:1-2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; [2]For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

Jer. 29:7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

Those Who Despise Government

2 Pet. 2:9-10 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished: [10]But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

The Ministers Of God

Rom. 13:1-7 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. [2]Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. [3]For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: [4]For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. [5]Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. [6]For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. [7]Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

Wicked

Prov. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

Ps. 12:8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

Is. 10:1-2 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed; [2]To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GRACE

GOSPEL pg# 173 JESUS pg# 216 SALVATION pg# 366

John 1:17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

Access By Faith

Rom. 5:2 By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

1 Tim. 1:14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

Gal. 3:22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

Bringeth Salvation

Tit. 2:11-14 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, [12]Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; [13]Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; [14]Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

By Grace Are Ye Saved

Eph. 2:4-9 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, [5]Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ,(by grace ye are saved;) [6]And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: [7]That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. [8]For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Rom. 3:24 Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

Acts 15:11 But we believe that through the grace of the LORD Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

Acts 20:32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

Rom. 4:16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

Acts 20:24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

Called By Grace

Gal. 1:15-16 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace, [16]To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

Come Boldly Unto The Throne Of Grace

Heb. 4:14-16 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. [15]For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. [16]Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Election Of Grace

Rom. 11:3-15 Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life. [4]But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal. [5]Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.

Gifts By Grace

Eph. 4:7-12 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. [8]Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. [9](Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? [10]He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.) [11]And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; [12]For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

- Continued -

Grace And Truth Came By Jesus Christ

John 1:16-17 And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. [17]For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

John 1:14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us,(and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

1 Cor. 1:4-7 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ; [5]That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

2 Tim. 2:1 Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

Grow In Grace

2 Pet. 3:18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

Heart Is Established With Grace

Heb. 13:9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

Humble Will Receive Grace

Prov. 3:34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

In Time Of Need

Heb. 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Not A Licenses To Sin

Rom. 6:14-16 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. [15]What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. [16]Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

Righteousness

Rom. 5:21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Through Grace We Are Saved

Acts 15:5-11 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses. [6]And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter. [7]And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe. [8]And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; [9]And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. [10]Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? [11]But we believe that through the grace of the LORD Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

Through The Knowledge Of God

2 Pet. 1:2 Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

We Were Dead In Sins

Eph. 2:4-9 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us, [5]Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ,(by grace ye are saved;) [6]And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: [7]That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. [8]For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Word Of His Grace, Is Able To Build You Up

Acts 20:32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GREAT WHITE THRONE

JUDGMENT pg# 229 CONDEMN pg# 76 HEAVEN pg# 197 HELL pg# 198 PERISH pg# 298

REWARD pg# 348

Final Judgment

Rev. 20:11-15 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. [12]And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. [13]And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. [14]And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. [15]And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GREED

COVETOUS pg# 86 ENVY pg# 115 MONEY pg# 277

Being Without Compassion

Prov. 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

Better Is Quietness

Eccl. 4:6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

Prov. 15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

Hiding From The Poor

Prov. 21:13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GROW WHERE PLANTED

PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291 WAY pg# 465

1 Cor. 7:21-24 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use it rather. [22]For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is Christ's servant. [23]Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men. [24]Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GUIDANCE

CONSCIENCE pg# 79 COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102
INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325 REINS pg# 333 REPROOF pg# 339 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: ...

Counsel

Prov. 20:18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

False Guidance

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

Is. 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

Get Wisdom

Prov. 4:5-13 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. [8]Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. [9]She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee. [10]Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many. [11]I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths. [12]When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble. [13]Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.

Prov. 23:19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Integrity

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Israel Guided By The LORD

Num. 9:15-18 And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning. [16]So it was alway: the cloud covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night. [17]And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents. [18]At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

Led By The Spirit Of God

Rom. 8:14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

Phil. 2:13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Ps. 37:23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

1 John 2:27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

Acts 16:6-10 Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia, [7]After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not. [8]And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas. [9]And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us. [10]And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

Let The Peace Of God Guide Your Heart

Col. 3:15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

Righteousness Shall Direct Way

Prov. 11:5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

- Continued -

The LORD Directs Our Steps

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.
Ps. 32:8-9 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. [9]Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.
Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?
Prov. 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.
Phil. 2:13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Train Up A Child

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.
Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.
Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.
Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
Prov. 23:13-14 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. [14]Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

GULLIBLE

GULLIBLE

BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41 FOOL pg# 155 IGNORANCE pg# 209 SIMPLE pg# 396

WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468

Prov. 14:15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.
Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.
Eph. 4:14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HARD HEART

HEART pg# 192

Heb. 3:13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

Mark 6:49-52 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: [50]For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. [51]And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. [52]For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.
Mark 8:14-18 Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf. [15]And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod. [16]And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread. [17]And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened? [18]Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?
John 12:39-40 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again, [40]He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

- Continued -

Acts 19:8-9 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God. [9]But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

Ex. 7:13-14 And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said. [14]And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

Heb. 3:7-13 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice, [8]Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: [9]When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. [10]Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways. [11]So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.) [12]Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. [13]But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HASTY

PATIENCE pg# 295 THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Anger

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Answereth A Matter Before He Heareth It

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Folly

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

Prov. 29:20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Riches

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Prov. 20:21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

Sinneth

Prov. 19:2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

Snare

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

Strive

Prov. 25:8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

Tendeth To Poverty

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HATE

CONTENTION pg# 80 CRUEL pg# 87 CURSING pg# 88 ENVY pg# 115 LIES pg# 254
SCORN pg# 381 VIOLENT pg# 459

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; ...

Annoying People

Prov. 25:17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

Lack Understanding

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Love With Less Is Better Than More With Hate

Prov. 15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Lying Tongue

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Poverty

Prov. 19:7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

Righteous

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Self Hate

Prov. 29:24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

Strife

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Wicked

Prov. 14:17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HEALINGS

HEALING STUDY pg# 189 MIRACLES pg# 274 SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394

1 Pet. 2:24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

Blind

Mark 8:22-26 And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him. [23]And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought. [24]And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking. [25]After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly. [26]And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town.

By His Stripes We Are Healed

Is. 53:5 But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

1 Pet. 2:24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

Call For The Elders

Jam. 5:13-16 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. [14]Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: [15]And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. [16]Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Cast Out Many Devils

Mark 1:32-34 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils. [33]And all the city was gathered together at the door. [34]And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

Centurion

Mat. 8:5-13 And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, [6]And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented. [7]And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him. [8]The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. [9]For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. [10]When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. [11]And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. [12]But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. [13]And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

Could There Do No Mighty Work

Mark 6:3-6 Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him. [4]But Jesus, said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. [5]And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. [6]And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

Days Of Afflicted Are Evil

Prov. 15:15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Deaf

Mark 7:32-36 And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. [33]And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue; [34]And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. [35]And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. [36]And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

- Continued -

For Every One That Asketh Receiveth

Mat. 7:7-11 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: [8]For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. [9]Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone? [10]Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent? [11]If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

Gift Of Healing

1 Cor. 12:8-11 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; [9]To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit; [10]To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues: [11]But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

Gods Word Bring Health To Our Flesh

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

Healing Every Sickness

Mat. 9:35 And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

Mat. 14:34-36 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. [35]And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased; [36]And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

He That Believeth On Me Shall Do The Works I Do

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

I Am The LORD That Healeth Thee

Ex. 15:26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that healeth thee.

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

Issue Of Blood

Mat. 9:20-22 And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment: [21]For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. [22]But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

Mark 5:24-34 And Jesus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him. [25]And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years, [26]And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, [27]When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment. [28]For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole. [29]And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague. [30]And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? [31]And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? [32]And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. [33]But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. [34]And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

Lay Hands On Sick

Mark 16:17-18 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18]They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

- Continued -

Leper

Mat. 8:1-4 When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. [2]And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. [3]And Jesus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. [4]And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

Mark 1:40-42 And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. [41]And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean. [42]And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

Palsy

Mat. 9:2-8 And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. [3]And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. [4] And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? [5]For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk? [6]But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins,(then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. [7]And he arose, and departed to his house. [8]But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men. (Mark 2:3-12)

Perceiving That He Had Faith

Acts 14:8-10 And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked: [9]The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, [10]Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

Peter's Wife's Mother

Mat. 8:14-15 And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. [15]And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

Prayer Of Faith Shall Save The Sick

Jam. 5:13-16 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. [14]Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: [15]And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. [16]Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Such As I Have

Acts 3:1-16 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour. [2]And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; [3]Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms. [4]And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us. [5]And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them. [6]Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. [7]And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength. [8]And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. [9]And all the people saw him walking and praising God: [10]And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him. [11]And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering. [12]And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk? [13]The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. [14]But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you; [15]And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. [16]And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

- Continued -

The LORD Delivereth Out Of All

Ps. 34:19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

The Power Of The LORD Was Present To Heal

Luke 5:17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

Two Blind Men

Mat. 9:27-31 And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us. [28]And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord. [29]Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. [30]And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See that no man know it. [31]But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

Mat. 20:29-34 And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. [30]And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David. [31]And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David. [32]And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you? [33]They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened. [34]So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

Withered Hand

Mat. 12:10-15 And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him. [11]And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? [12]How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days. [13]Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other. [14]Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him. [15]But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

Mark 3:1-5 And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. [2]And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. [3]And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth. [4]And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. [5]And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

You Shall Have What You Say, When You Believe

Mark 11:23-24 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24]Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HEALING STUDY

--- THIS IS A WORK IN PROGRESS ---

Solid healing prophecy

Is. 53:4-5 Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. [5]But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

Mat. 8:16-17 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick: [17]That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

Grace

Within his grace I am already healed.

Take authority over your imagination. Demand that it see what you order to be, as already done!
Cast out the devils doubts.
See the healing. You need to visualize, in your imagination, it already done.

1 Pet. 2:24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

Jam. 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

If you were healed, then you are healed.

1 John 5:14-15 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: [15] And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

Health

3 John 1:2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

HE HAS NOT CHANGED

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

He has not changed! He went about healing **all** before , he is still doing it today.

Mat. 14:14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

- Continued -

FAITH IS VOICE ACTIVATED

Mark 11:23-24 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24] Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

Luke 17:5-6 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. [6] And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

BEWARE OF UNBELIEF

Mat. 17:20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

Mark 11:22-24 And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God. [23] For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24] Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

Mat. 21:19-22 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. [20] And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away! [21] Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. [22] And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

- Continued -

Acts 3:1-6 Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour. [2] And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; [3] Who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple asked an alms. [4] And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us. [5] And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them. [6] Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

Mat. 10:1 And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

1 Pet. 2:24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

1 John 5:14-15 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: [15]And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

HE HEALED ALL

Mat. 8:16 When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

Mat. 12:15 But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

Luke 6:19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

Ps. 103:2-4 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits: [3]Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases; [4]Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

FAITH IS VOICE ACTIVATED

Rom. 10:8-10 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach; [9]That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HEART

CONSCIENCE pg# 79 DECEITFUL pg# 93 EVIL pg# 117 HARD HEART pg# 182 SOUL pg# 408 WICKED pg# 469

Jer. 17:9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

A Bribe Destroyeth The Heart

Eccl. 7:7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

Broken And Contrite Heart

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Is. 57:15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

Counsel

Prov. 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

Prov. 27:19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.

Prov. 27:9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Deceitful Above All Things

Jer. 17:9-10 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? [10]I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Prov. 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

False Praise

Is. 29:13-14 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: [14]Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

Mat. 15:7-9 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, [8]This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. [9]But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Foolishness

Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Jer. 17:9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

Prov. 18:2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

For As He Thinketh In His Heart, So Is He

Prov. 23:6-8 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats: [7]For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. [8]The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

Froward Heart

Prov. 11:20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.

- Continued -

Given A Heart To Know Me

Jer. 24:7 And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

Ezek. 11:19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

God Ponders The Heart

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

God Seek For Those Whose Heart Is Perfect Towards Him

Mal. 3:16-17 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

2 Chr. 16:9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

Guide Thine Heart In The Way

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Mat. 6:21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Prov. 4:23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Hard Hearts

Ps. 95:8-11 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness: [9]When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work. [10]Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: [11]Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

Prov. 28:14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

Mat. 12:34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

Acts 28:26-28 Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive: [27]For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them. [28]Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it.

Healing

Eccl. 7:3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Prov. 15:15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Prov. 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Healthy Heart

Prov. 14:30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.

Prov. 4:23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Prov. 15:15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

- Continued -

In Hand Of LORD

Prov. 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

2 Chr. 16:9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Prov. 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

Is. 57:15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Prov. 23:26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Prov. 15:11 Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

Knowledge

Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

Know The Love Of Christ

Eph. 3:17-19 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, [18]May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; [19]And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

Let Not Thine Heart Envy Sinners

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Merciful

Prov. 24:17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

Prophecy That God Through Christ Shall Give Us A New Heart

Ezek. 36:25-27 Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. [26]A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. [27]And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

Prepare Your Heart

2 Chr. 12:13-14 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess. [14]And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

Proud Heart

Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Mat. 6:21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Mat. 12:34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

- Continued -

Pureness Of Heart

Prov. 22:11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.
Prov. 15:30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.
Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?
Ps. 24:3-4 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place? [4]He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.
1 Pet. 3:3-4 Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; [4]But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

Pursue Learning

Prov. 23:12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
Prov. 23:19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.
Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
Prov. 15:30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.
Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

Remove Sorrow From Thy Heart

Eccl. 11:10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity.

Seek

Eccl. 7:25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

Self Righteous

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Sorrow

Prov. 12:25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad.
Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.
Prov. 14:10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.
Prov. 25:20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.
Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.
Prov. 14:13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.

The Heart Of The Righteous Studieth To Answer

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

The LORD Searcheth All Hearts

1 Chr. 28:9 And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

The LORD Trieth The Hearts

Prov. 17:3 The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

To Backslide In Your Heart

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.
Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.
Heb. 3:12-14 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. [13]But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. [14]For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

- Continued -

Trust Your Heart To The LORD

Prov. 23:26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Unbelief

Heb. 3:12-14 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. [13]But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. [14]For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

Understanding

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Wealth, Set Not Your Heart Upon Them

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Wise

Eccl. 7:4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

What Do You Value Most?

Mat. 6:21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Who Can Say I Have Made My Heart Pure?

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Wicked Heart

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Jer. 17:9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

Prov. 12:8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Prov. 26:23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

Mat. 12:34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Mat. 6:21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

2 Chr. 12:13-14 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess. [14]And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

Wise

Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Prov. 23:19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Eccl. 7:25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

Eccl. 7:4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

- Continued -

Words

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Mat. 12:34 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

World Set In Heart

Eccl. 3:11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

Mat. 6:21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HEAVEN

KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 239 REWARD pg# 348

And I Will Be His God

Rev. 21:7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

And There Shall Be No Night There

Rev. 22:5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

Animals In Heaven

Rev. 5:13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Belongs To Us

Mat. 5:3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Gods Throne

Is. 66:1 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

Mat. 5:34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

God Will Dwell Among Us

Rev. 7:13-17 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? [14]And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. [15]Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. [16]They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. [17]For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

New Heaven And New Earth

Rev. 21:1-5 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. [2]And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. [3]And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. [4]And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. [5]And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

- Continued -

Peace

Is. 11:6-9 The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. [7]And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. [8]And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den. [9]They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

The Former Things Are Pasted Away

Rev. 21:4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HE HIDES

I Cannot Perceive Him

Job 23:8-10 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him: [9]On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him: [10]But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

Ps. 10:1 Why standest thou afar off, O LORD? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

Is. 45:15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HELL

CONDEMN pg# 76 JUDGMENT pg# 229 REWARD pg# 348

Always Before LORD

Prov. 15:11 Hell and destruction are before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

Broad Is The Way

Mat. 7:13-20 Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: [14]Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it. [15]Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. [16]Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? [17]Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. [18]A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. [19]Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. [20]Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Death And Hell Cast Into The Lake Of Fire

Rev. 20:14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

Do All To Escape From Hell

Mat. 5:29-30 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell. [30]And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

Lake Of Fire

Rev. 20:14-15 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. [15]And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

Rev. 21:8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

- Continued -

Jesus Went To Hell And Preached To Lost

Mat. 12:40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

1 Pet. 3:19-20 By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; [20]Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

Ps. 16:10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

Never Full

Prov. 27:20 Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

Parable Of Lazarus

Luke 16:19-31 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: [20]And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, [21]And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. [22]And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; [23]And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. [24]And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. [25]But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. [26]And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. [27]Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house: [28]For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. [29]Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. [30]And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. [31]And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

Violence

Prov. 28:17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

Work Out Your Salvation With Fear And Trembling

Phil. 2:12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

Wise

Prov. 15:24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

Who Will Go

Rev. 21:8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Rev. 19:20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HIGH CALLING

Phil. 3:13-14 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, [14]I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

2 Tim. 2:5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HISTORY

Prov. 22:28 Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HOLINESS

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 GOODNESS pg# 172 NAME OF THE LORD pg# 278

PURITY pg# 327 SANCTIFICATION pg# 375

1 Thes. 4:7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

Heb. 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

1 Pet. 1:14-16 As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: [15]But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation; [16]Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

Lev. 11:44-45 For I am the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. [45]For I am the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

Luke 13:24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

Ps. 29:1-2 Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength. [2]Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HOLY SPIRIT

HOLY SPIRIT

FRUIT OF THE SPIRIT pg# 165 GIFTS OF SPIRIT pg# 167 LAYING ON OF HANDS pg# 252

SLAIN IN THE SPIRIT pg# 401 SPIRIT pg# 412 TONGUES pg# 440

John 14:16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;

Brings Jesus Words To Remembrance

John 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Comforter Abides With Us Forever

John 14:16-17 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever; [17]Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

Day Of Pentecost

Acts 2:1-4 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. [2]And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. [3]And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. [4]And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

- Continued -

Easily Entreated

Gen. 19:1-3 And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground; [2]And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. [3]And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

Gen. 19:16-22 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. [17]And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. [18]And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my LORD: [19]Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die: [20]Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. [21]And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken. [22]Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do anything till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

For Us Today

Acts 2:38-39 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, **and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call**.

Mark 16:17-18 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18]They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Luke 11:13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

God In Us

Phil. 2:13 For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Phil. 1:6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ:

John 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

Grieve Not The Holy Spirit

Eph. 4:30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

1 Thes. 5:19 Quench not the Spirit.

Gal. 3:1-3 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? [2]This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? [3]Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

He That Loves Me

John 14:21-23 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. [22]Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? [23]Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

- Continued -

I Will Pour Out My Spirit Upon All Flesh

Joel 2:28-29 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: [29]And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

Ezek. 36:25-27 Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. [26]A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. [27]And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.

Acts 2:38-39 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.

John 7:37-39 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. [38]He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. [39](But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

Luke 11:13 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

Joined To The Lord Is One Spirit

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

Laying On Of Hands

Acts 8:18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

Must Have Christs Spirit

Rom. 8:9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

Eph. 5:18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

Power

Mark 9:1 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

Receive The Gift Of The Holy Ghost

Acts 2:37-39 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? [38]Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.

Shall Teach You All Things

John 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

Spirit Itself Beareth Witness With Our Spirit

Rom. 8:16-17 The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

The Anointing You Have Of God

1 John 2:20-27 But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. [21]I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth. [22]Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. [23]Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also. [24]Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. [25]And this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life. [26]These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you. [27]But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

- Continued -

Tongues

Is. 28:11-12 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people. [12]To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

Mark 16:17-18 And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; [18]They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

Acts 10:44-46 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. [45]And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. [46]For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,

We Are Temple Of The Holy Spirit

1 Cor. 3:16-17 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? [17]If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HOMOSEXUAL

SIN pg# 396

Lev. 18:22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

1 Ki. 14:24 And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

Rom. 1:18-32 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness; [19]Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them. [20]For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse: [21]Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. [22]Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, [23]And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. [24]Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves: [25]Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. [26]For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature: [27]And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. [28]And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; [29]Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, [30]Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, [31]Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: [32]Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

1 Cor. 6:9-10 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, [10]Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Lev. 18:22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination.

Lev. 20:13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HONOR

HUMILITY pg# 206 PURITY pg# 327 RESPECT pg# 342

1 Sam. 2:30 ... for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

Cease From Strife

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

Diligence

Prov. 22:29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Findeth Life

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Fool

Prov. 26:1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

Prov. 26:8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

Honor The LORD

1 Sam. 2:30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

Humility

Prov. 29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Mans Praise

Prov. 27:2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

Prov. 27:21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

Prov. 18:16 A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

Mercy On Poor

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Righteousness

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Service To Others

Prov. 27:18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HONORING THE LORD

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Prov. 3:9-10 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: [10]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HOPE

DESIRES pg# 99 EXPECTATIONS pg# 120 FAITH pg# 122 IMAGINATION pg# 209

POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD pg# 303 REST pg# 342

Heb. 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did

A Better Hope

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Christ In Me The Hope Of Glory

Col. 1:27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

Rom. 8:9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

Disappointments

Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

My Hope Is In Thee

Ps. 39:7-8 And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee. [8]Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

Others Have No Hope

1 Thes. 4:13-17 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. [14]For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. [15]For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. [16]For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: [17]Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Righteous

Prov. 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

Saved By Hope

Rom. 8:24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

Scriptures Give Hope

Rom. 15:4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

Through Holy Spirit

Rom. 15:13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

We Have Hope In Our Death

Prov. 14:32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

Wicked

Prov. 11:7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HUMILITY

BROKEN LIFE pg# 56 CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 CONTRITE pg# 81 LIFE pg# 256
MEEKNESS pg# 270 PRIDE pg# 313 SUBMISSION pg# 420

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Bow Down Thine Ear

Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

Brother Of Low Degree

Jam. 1:9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:

Condescend To Men Of Low Estate

Rom. 12:16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

Contrite

Is. 57:15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Don't Exalt Oneself

Prov. 25:6-7 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men: [7]For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

Luke 14:7-11 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them. [8]When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him; [9]And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. [10]But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. [11]For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

Luke 18:10-14 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. [11]The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. [12]I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. [13]And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. [14]I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

Fasting

Joel 2:12-14 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning: [13]And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. [14]Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Gives Grace To Humble

Jam. 4:6-10 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. [7]Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. [8]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. [9]Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. [10]Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Prov. 29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

- Continued -

Humility Comes Before Honor

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.
Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.
Prov. 29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.
Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Jesus Example

John 13:12-17 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you? [13]Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. [14]If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. [15]For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. [16]Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. [17]If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

Phil. 2:5-13 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: [6]Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: [7]But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: [8]And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. [9]Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: [10]That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; [11]And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. [12]Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. [13]For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

Lowly - Meek

Prov. 16:19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.
Phil. 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.
Prov. 3:34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.
Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.
Ps. 138:6 Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.
Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.
Eph. 4:1-3 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, [2]With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love; [3]Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.
Col. 3:12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;
Mat. 5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

No Peace For The Wicked

Is. 57:16-21 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made. [17]For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. [18]I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. [19]I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him. [20]But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

Poor

Prov. 18:23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

Proud

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.
Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.
Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.
Ps. 138:6 Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

- Continued -

Revived By God

Is. 57:15-16 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. [16]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.

Shall Be Exalted

Mat. 23:1-12 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples, [2]Saying The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: [3]All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not. [4]For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. [5]But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments, [6]And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, [7]And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. [8]But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. [9]And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. [10]Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. [11]But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. [12]And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Submit Yourselves Unto The Elders

1 Pet. 5:5-7 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. [6]Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: [7]Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

HYPOCRITES

BOAST pg# 52 COMMUNICATION pg# 71 CONCEIT pg# 76 CONSCIENCE pg# 79

DECEITFUL pg# 93 LIES pg# 254 PRIDE pg# 313 SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: ...

Mat. 23:1-12 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples, [2]Saying The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: [3]All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not. [4]For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. [5]But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments, [6]And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, [7]And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. [8]But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. [9]And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. [10]Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. [11]But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. [12]And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Job 36:13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

Luke 12:1 In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Job 13:15-16 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. [16]He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

Mat. 7:3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

Mat. 6:2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

- Continued -

Mat. 6:5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.
Mat. 6:16 Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

IDOLATRY

COVETOUS pg# 86

Col. 3:5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:
Ex. 32:1-3 And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. [2]And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me. [3]And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.
1 Cor. 10:7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.
Ezek. 14:5 That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.
Ps. 16:4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

IGNORANCE

IGNORANCE

KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 SIMPLE pg# 396

Prov. 19:2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.
Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

IMAGINATION

DESIRES pg# 99 EXPECTATIONS pg# 120 FAITH pg# 122 HOPE pg# 205

Evil Imagination

Prov. 6:16-19 These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [18]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,[19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.
Jer. 16:12 And ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:
Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Good Imagination

Mark 11:23-24 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. [24] Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

INCLINE

LISTENING pg# 260

Counsel

Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

Keep Instruction

Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
Prov. 23:12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

Hearken Unto Me

Prov. 4:20 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.
Prov. 8:10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?
Prov. 8:32-33 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways. [33]Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

Preparations Of The Heart

Prov. 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

Wise

Prov. 8:32-33 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways. [33]Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.
Prov. 10:8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

INHERITANCE

Prov. 13:22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.
Prov. 20:21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

Earnest Of Our Inheritance In Christ

Eph. 1:13-14 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, [14]Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

INIQUITY

CALAMITY pg# 60 SIN pg# 396 TRANSGRESSION pg# 440

Ps. 66:18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:

Iniquity Is Sin That Has Dominion Over You

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Gen. 4:7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

Remove Iniquity By Shewing Mercy To Poor

Dan. 4:27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

Reap Vanity

Prov. 22:8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

Righteous Protected From

Ps. 125:3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

Separates Us From God

Ps. 66:18 If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me:

Is. 57:17 For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

Wash Me From Mine Iniquity

Ps. 51:2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

Workers Of Iniquity

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

INJUSTICE

INJUSTICE

JUDGMENT pg# 229

Suffer Wrongfully

1 Pet. 2:18-20 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. [19]For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. [20]For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

INSTRUCTION

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 GUIDANCE pg# 181 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243
PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325 REPROOF pg# 339
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 TEACHERS pg# 422 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

Be Instructed By Observation

Prov. 21:12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

Children

Prov. 23:13-14 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. [14]Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.
Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

Counsel

Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
2 Tim. 2:25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.
Prov. 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Fools

Prov. 16:22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
Prov. 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.
Prov. 22:15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

From God

Job 33:15-16 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; [16]Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,
Prov. 1:22-23 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge? [23]Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.
Prov. 3:11-12 My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction: [12]For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

From Parents

Prov. 1:8-9 My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother: [9]For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.
Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

Hear Instruction

Prov. 8:33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.
Prov. 15:31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

Heart

Prov. 23:12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

- Continued -

He That Refuseth Instruction

Prov. 15:32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.
Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
Prov. 15:10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.
Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Honour

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

Converteth The Sinner From The Error

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Knowledge

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
Prov. 12:1 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.
Prov. 23:12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
Prov. 22:17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

Let The Peace Of God Guide Your Heart

Col. 3:15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

Life

Prov. 4:13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.
Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
Prov. 15:31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.
Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

Pursue

Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

Prudent

Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

Reject Bad Instruction

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.
Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Reproofs Are The Way Of Life

Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

Simple Made Wise

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
2 Tim. 2:25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

To Hate Instruction

Prov. 15:10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.

- Continued -

INSTRUCTION cont.

Understanding

Prov. 15:32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.
Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Valuable

Prov. 8:10 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

Way

Prov. 23:26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Wicked

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.
Prov. 21:12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

Wisdom

Prov. 15:31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.
Prov. 9:9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.
Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.
Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
Prov. 22:17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.
Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
Prov. 1:1-4 The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel; [2]To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding; [3]To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity; [4]To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.
Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
Prov. 8:33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.
Prov. 17:10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

INTEGRITY

BUSINESS pg# 57 CHARACTER pg# 64 COMMITMENT pg# 70 FAITHFUL pg# 128

JUST pg# 236 UPRIGHT pg# 457

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Better Than Riches

Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

Integrity Shall Guide

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

- Continued -

Walking In Your Integrity

Prov. 20:7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.
Prov. 10:9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
Ps. 25:21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.
Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JEHOVAH'S WITNESS'S

FALSE BROTHERS pg# 132

Committed All Judgment Unto The Son

John 5:22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

God Was In Christ, Reconciling The World Unto Himself

1 Tim. 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: **God** was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

2 Cor. 5:18-21 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; [19]To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. [20]Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. [21]For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

Gospel Of Christ

2 Cor. 4:4-5 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. [5]For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

He That Hath Seen Me Hath Seen The Father

John 14:8-11 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. [9]Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? [10]Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. [11]Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

????????????? IS IT POSSIBLE ??????????????

John 5:22-24 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: [23]That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. [24]Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that **heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me**, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

Note: There is still the matter of those who think they are being saved by WORKS. I'm clutching at straws. I include this only for discussion. I was raised a JW, and my family is still under its control.

Moving on.

Jesus The Way The Truth The Life

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Rev. 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Not Handling The Word Of God Deceitfully

2 Cor. 4:2 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

Receive Him Not Into Your House

2 John 1:7-11 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. [8]Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward. [9]Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. [10]If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: [11]For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

- Continued -

Thou Art My Son

Heb. 1:5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JESUS

BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51 EVANGELISM pg# 117 GOSPEL pg# 173 GRACE pg# 178

LAMB OF GOD pg# 247 SALVATION pg# 366 TESTIMONY pg# 427

Mat. 16:15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

Author And Finisher Of Our Faith

Heb. 12:2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. [3]For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

Created Everything

John 1:3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

1 Cor. 8:6 But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him.

Eph. 3:9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:

Col. 1:16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

Heb. 1:1-3 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, [2]Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds; [3]Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high:

Heb. 1:8-12 But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. [9]Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. [10]And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands: [11]They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment; [2]And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

Example To Follow

Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Mat. 16:24-25 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. [25]For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

John 13:15-16 For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. [16]Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

Heb. 12:2-3 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. [3]For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

1 Pet. 2:21-24 For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: [22]Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth: [23]Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously: [24]Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

- Continued -

He Destroyed The devil

Heb. 2:14-15 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil; [15]And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

I Am He That Comforteth You

Is. 51:9-12 Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon? [10]Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over? [11]Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away. [12]I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass;

Faithful And True

Rev. 19:11-16 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. [12]His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. [13]And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. [14]And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. [15]And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. [16]And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

Faithful Witness

Rev. 1:4-6 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; [5]And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood, [6]And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

God

John 1:1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

1 Cor. 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is **the Lord** from heaven.

1 Tim. 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: **God** was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

John 1:14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Mic. 5:2 But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

John 8:58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is **the Lord**, but by the Holy Ghost.

Is. 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Col. 1:15-17 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: [16]For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: [17]And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

Head Of The Church

Eph. 5:23-24 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. [24]Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

Col. 1:18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

- Continued -

High Priest After The Order Of Melchisedec

Heb. 5:5-10 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee. [6]As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. [7]Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared; [8]Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; [9]And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him; [10]Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

I Am He That Liveth, For Evermore

Rev. 1:17-18 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: [18]I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

I Am The Living Bread From Heaven

John 6:32-35 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven. [33]For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. [34]Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread. [35]And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

John 6:50-51 This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. [51]I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh,

1 Cor. 10:1-4 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; [2]And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; [3]And did all eat the same spiritual meat; [4]And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

Knew He Would Suffer

Mark 8:31 And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

Must Have His Spirit

Rom. 8:4-9 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. [5]For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit. [6]For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace. [7]Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. [8]So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God. [9]But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

Not An Angel

Heb. 1:4-5 Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. [5]For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

Heb. 2:16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham.

Only One Worthy To Open Sealed Book

Rev. 5:4-6 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon. [5]And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. [6]And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

Rev. 5:9-10 And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; [10]And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Power

Ps. 2:10-12 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. [11]Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. [12]Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

- Continued -

Raised To His Perfect Physical Body

Luke 24:36-43 And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. [37]But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. [38]And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? [39]Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. [40]And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. [41]And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? [42]And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. [43]And he took it, and did eat before them.

The Author And Finisher Of Our Faith

Heb. 12:1-2 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, [2]Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

The Life / Light

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

John 1:1-13 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. [2]The same was in the beginning with God. [3]All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. [4]In him was life; and the life was the light of men. [5]And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. [6]There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. [7]The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. [8]He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light. [9]That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. [10]He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. [11]He came unto his own, and his own received him not. [12]But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: [13]Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

The Testimony Of Jesus Is The Spirit Of Prophecy

Rev. 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

Whom Say Ye That I Am

Mat. 16:15-17 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? [16]And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. [17]And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

Zeal

Luke 2:49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

John 2:15-17 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables; [16]And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise. [17]And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

John 9:4 I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JESUS CHARACTER

JESUS pg# 216

Mat. 11:28 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

Anointed

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

- Continued -

Came To Save Men

Luke 9:51-56 And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, [52]And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. [53]And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. [54]And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? [55]But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. [56]For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

Compassion

Mat. 14:14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

Fulfills All Righteousness

Mat. 3:14-15 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? [15]And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

Gentleness

2 Cor. 10:1 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

Jesus The Author And Finisher Of Our Faith

Heb. 12:1-2 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, [2]Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

Jesus Wept

John 11:33-35 When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled. [34]And said, Where have ye laid him? They said unto him, Lord, come and see. [35]Jesus wept.

Luke 19:41 And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,

Meek And Lowly In Heart

Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

2 Cor. 10:1 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

Mat. 21:5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

Never Changes

Heb. 13:8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

Mal. 3:6 For I am the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

Servant Spirit

John 13:12-17 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you? [13]Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. [14]If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. [15]For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. [16]Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him. [17]If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

The LORD Is Very Pitiful, And Of Tender Mercy

Jam. 5:11 Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

Wisdom And Understanding

Is. 11:2 And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JESUS DEITY

JESUS pg# 216

1 Tim. 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

Before Abraham Was I Am

John 8:47-58 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. [48]Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? [49]Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. [50]And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. [51]Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. [52]Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. [53]Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? [54]Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God: [55]Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. [56]Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad. [57]Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? [58]Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

God Was Manifest In The Flesh

John 1:1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

1 Cor. 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is **the Lord** from heaven.

1 Tim. 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: **God** was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

John 1:14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

Mic. 5:2 But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

John 8:58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.

1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is **the Lord**, but by the Holy Ghost.

Is. 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Col. 1:15-17 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature: [16]For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: [17]And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

John 14:8-10 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. [9]Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? [10]Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

John 12:45-46 And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me. [46]I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

I Came Down From Heaven

John 6:38-40 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. [39]And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. [40]And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

John 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

1 Cor. 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven.

Image Of The Invisible God

Col. 1:15 Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

- Continued -

JESUS DEITY cont.

My LORD And My God

John 20:26-29 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. [27]Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. [28]And Thomas answered and said unto him, My LORD and my God. [29]Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

Said That God Was His Father

John 5:1-18 After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. [2]Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches. [3]In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. [4]For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. [5]And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years. [6]When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole? [7]The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. [8]Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. [9]And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath. [10]The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed. [11]He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. [12]Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk? [13]And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place. [14]Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. [15]The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole. [16]And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. [17]But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work. [18]Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

Son Of God Manifested To Destroy Works Of Devil

1 John 3:8 He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.

Heb. 2:14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

The LORD From Heaven

1 Cor. 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven.

John 17:5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

1 Tim. 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: **God** was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

Thou Art My Son, This Day Have I Begotten Thee

Heb. 1:5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

Was Made Flesh

Heb. 2:14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JESUS SECOND COMING

Rev. 1:7-8 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. [8]I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JESUS PROPHESY

JESUS pg# 216

Anointed Me To Preach

Is. 61:1-4 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; [2]To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; [3]To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

Is. 42:1-9 Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. [2]He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. [3]A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. [4]He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law. [5]Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein: [6]I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles; [7]To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. [8]I am the LORD: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. [9]Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

Bethlehem

Mic. 5:2 But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

Luke 2:1-7 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus that all the world should be taxed. [2](And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) [3]And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city. [4]And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judaea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem;(because he was of the house and lineage of David:) [5]To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. [6]And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. [7]And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

Mat. 2:1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

Come Forth A Rod Out Of The Stem Of Jesse

Is. 11:1-5 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots: [2]And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; [3]And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: [4]But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth: with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. [5]And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

Is. 11:10 And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

- Continued -

JESUS PROPHESY cont.

Come Suddenly To His Temple

Mal. 3:1-3 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. [2]But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: [3]And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

Corner Stone

Is. 28:16 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

From David

Jer. 23:5-6 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. [6]In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

He Established Judgment In The Earth

Is. 42:1-4 Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. [2]He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. [3]A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. [4]He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.

He Was So Marred

Is. 52:13-15 Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. [14]As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: [15]So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

He Will Swallow Up Death

Is. 25:7-9 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations. [8]He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it. [9]And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

High Priest Prophesied

John 11:51-52 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; [52]And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

John The Baptist

Mal. 3:1 Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the LORD, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

Luke 1:17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

Mal. 4:5-6 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: [6]And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

Is. 40:3-5 The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. [4]Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain: [5]And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

Judas

Ps. 41:9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me.

- Continued -

New Covenant

Jer. 31:31-34 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: [32]Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD: [33]But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. [34]And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

Not See Corruption

Ps. 49:6-15 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches; [7]None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him: [8](For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:) [9]That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption. [10]For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others. [11]Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names. [12]Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish. [13]This their way is their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah. [14]Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling. [15]But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah.

Ps. 16:10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

Perfect Judgment

Is. 11:1-5 And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots: [2]And the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; [3]And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears: [4]But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth: with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. [5]And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

Pierced Hands And Feet

Ps. 22:7-18 All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, [8]He trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. [9]But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts. [10]I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou art my God from my mother's belly. [11]Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help. [12]Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round. [13]They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion. [14]I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels. [15]My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death. [16]For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet. [17]I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me. [18]They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

Zech. 12:10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

Riding Donkey

Zech. 9:9-11 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. [10]And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth. [11]As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein is no water.

- Continued -

Salvation Unto The End Of The Earth

Is. 49:1-10 Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name. [2]And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me; [3]And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified. [4]Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the LORD, and my work with my God. [5]And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength. [6]And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. [7]Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. [8]Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages; [9]That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places. [10]They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

Shiloh Come

Gen. 49:10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

Stone Which The Builder Rejected

Ps. 118:22-23 The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. [23]This is the LORD's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.

Mat. 21:42-44 Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? [43]Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. [44]And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

The Mighty God

Is. 9:6 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, **The mighty God**, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

Thirty Pieces Of Silver

Zech. 11:12-13 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. [13]And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

This Day Have I Begotten Thee

Ps. 2:7-9 I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. [8]Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. [9]Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

Thou Art My Son

Ps. 2:1-12 Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? [2]The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his anointed, saying, [3]Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. [4]He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the LORD shall have them in derision. [5]Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure. [6]Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. [7]I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. [8]Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. [9]Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. [10]Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. [11]Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. [12]Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Heb. 1:5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

- Continued -

Thy Throne, O God

Ps. 45:2-7 Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. [3]Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. [4]And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. [5]Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee. [6]Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. [7]Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

Virgin Shall Conceive

Is. 7:14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

Mat. 1:18-21 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. [19]Then Joseph her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily. [20]But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. [21]And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins.

Unto Us A Child Is Born

Is. 9:6-7 For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. [7]Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

Will Not See Corruption

Ps. 16:7-11 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons. [8]I have set the LORD always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. [9]Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope. [10]For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. [11]Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

Word Of God

John 3:34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him.

Wounded For Our Transgressions

Is. 52:13-53:12 Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. [14]As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: [15]So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider. [53:1]Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed? [2]For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. [3]He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. [4]Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. [5]But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and **with his stripes we are healed**. [6]All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. [7]He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. [8]He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken. [9]And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth. [10]Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. [11]He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. [12]Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JOY

FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142

Prov. 15:23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

Counsellors Of Peace

Prov. 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 16:20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

Good Like A Medicine

Prov. 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Prov. 15:23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Keep My Commandments

John 15:9-12 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. [10]If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. [11]These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. [12]This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

No Joy

Prov. 17:21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

Not For Fools

Prov. 19:10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

Rejoice For Your Name Is Written In Heaven

Luke 10:20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

The Joy Of The LORD Is Our Strength

Neh. 8:10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our LORD: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

Prov. 29:18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

The Righteous

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

Wise Son

Prov. 23:24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JUDGMENT

BROKEN WITHOUT REMEDY pg# 56 CONDEMN pg# 76 CONSCIENCE pg# 79 EQUITY pg# 116
EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525 FILLING UP SIN pg# 150 HEAVEN pg# 197 HELL pg# 198
INJUSTICE pg# 211 JUSTICE pg# 238 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251 PERISH pg# 298
REWARD pg# 348

Heb. 9:27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

All Die, Then The Judgment

Heb. 9:27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

Angels Judged

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

2 Pet. 2:4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

1 Cor. 6:3 Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

Bad Judgment

Prov. 17:26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

Bring Every Work Into Judgment

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

He Causes Grief

Lam. 3:31-32 For the LORD will not cast off for ever: [32]But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

Chastened Of The LORD

1 Cor. 11:32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

Condemn Not Yourself In The Things You Allow

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Committed All Judgment Unto The Son

John 5:22-24 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son: [23]That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. [24]Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

Commit Yourself To Him That Judgeth Righteously

1 Pet. 2:17-23 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king. [18]Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. [19]For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. [20]For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God. [21]For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps: [22]Who did no sin, neither was **guile** found in his mouth: [23]Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

Dictionary Definition of guile from Cambridge
the practice of deceiving people or using other dishonest methods to achieve your aims

Cursing Parents

Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

- Continued -

Degrees Of Damnation?

Mark 12:38-40 And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces, [39]And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts: [40]Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

Don't Condemn Yourself By The Things You Allow

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

1 Tim. 5:24-25 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after. [25]Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

Don't Judge Others

Jam. 4:11-12 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. [12]There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

Every Idle Word

Mat. 12:36-37 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. [37]For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

Mal. 3:13-18 Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? [14]Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts? [15]And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. [16]Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Nah. 1:7 The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

Evil Men

Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

Falling Away

Heb. 10:26-31 For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, [27]But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. [28]He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: [29]Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? [30]For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. [31]It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

Mat. 24:9-10 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

False Witness

Prov. 14:25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

Fire Shall Try Every Man's Work

1 Cor. 3:10-15 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. [11]For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. [12]Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; [13]Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. [14]If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. [15]If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

God Delights In Judgment

Jer. 9:23-24 Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: [24]But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

- Continued -

God Owns All Souls!

Ezek. 18:4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

Ps. 10:13-14 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it. [14]Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

God Sees All

Ps. 10:13-14 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it. [14]Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

Ps. 11:4-5 The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. [5]The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Ps. 14:2-3 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. [3]They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

Ps. 9:8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

Ps. 10:11-14 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it. [12]Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the humble. [13]Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it. [14]Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless. [15]Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

God Will Bring Thee Into Judgment

Eccl. 11:9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

Greater Damnation

Luke 20:46-47 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; [47]Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

Hearts Set To Do Evil

Eccl. 8:11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

Rom. 2:5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

Hear Whole Matter

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Prov. 18:17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

Holy Spirit Shall Judge

John 16:7-11 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. [8]And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: [9]Of sin, because they believe not on me; [10]Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; [11]Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

It Started With Adam And Eve

Rom. 5:18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.

Joy To The Just

Prov. 21:15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

- Continued -

Judged By Jesus's Words

John 12:48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

Judgment Comes From The Lord

Ps. 17:2-3 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal. [3]Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

Judgment Seat Of Christ

2 Cor. 5:10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

Rom. 14:10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

John 5:26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; [27]And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.

John 5:22 For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:

1 Pet. 4:17-18 For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? [18]And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

Mat. 25:31-46 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: [32]And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: [33]And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. [34]Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: [35]For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: [36]Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. [37]Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? [38]When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? [39]Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? [40]And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. [41]Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels: [42]For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: [43]I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. [44]Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? [45]Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me. [46]And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

Law Of Liberty

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Mat. 7:1-5 Judge not, that ye be not judged. [2]For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. [3]And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? [4]Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? [5]Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

Rom. 2:1 Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

Ps. 18:25-26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright; [26]With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

Ps. 109:16-19 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart. [17]As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him. [18]As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones. [19]Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

- Continued -

Lies

Acts 5:3-5 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back part of the price of the land? [4]Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. [5]And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

Man's Judgment

1 Cor. 4:3-5 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self. [4]For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. [5]Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

1 Cor. 5:11-12 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. [12]For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?

1 Cor. 6:1-10 Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? [2]Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? [3]Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life? [4]If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church. [5]I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren? [6]But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers. [7]Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded? [8]Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren. [9]Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, [10]Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Rom. 14:10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

Rom. 14:4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

Obey Those In Power

Eccl. 8:2-5 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God. [3]Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. [4]Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou? [5]Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

Proud In Heart

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Prudent

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Quick Execution Of Judgment

Eccl. 8:11 Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

Reserves Unjust Unto Day Of Judgment

2 Pet. 2:9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

Respect Of Persons

Prov. 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

Prov. 28:21 To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

Revenge Belongs To LORD

Rom. 12:19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Prov. 24:29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

- Continued -

Rulers Judgment

Prov. 16:10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.
Prov. 20:8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
Prov. 29:4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
Prov. 29:14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.
Prov. 29:26 Many seek the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.
Prov. 28:21 To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

Saints Shall Judge The World

1 Cor. 6:2-3 Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? [3]Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

Some Men's Sins Are Open Beforehand

1 Tim. 5:24-25 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after. [25]Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

Spiritual

1 Cor. 2:15 But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.

Swearing Falsely

Hos. 10:4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

The Dead Judged Out Of The Books

Rev. 20:11-15 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. [12]And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. [13]And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. [14]And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. [15]And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

The Holy Spirit Reproves The World

John 16:7-11 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. [8]And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: [9]Of sin, because they believe not on me; [10]Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; [11]Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

The Judgment Of God

Rom. 2:2-11 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things. [3]And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God? [4]Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? [5]But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God; [6]Who will render to every man according to his deeds: [7]To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life: [8]But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, [9]Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile; [10]But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile: [11]For there is no respect of persons with God.

Jude 1:14-15 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints, [15]To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

The LORD Is A God Of Judgment

Jer. 9:24 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.
Is. 30:18 And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.
Rev. 16:7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous are thy judgments.

- Continued -

The Way Of The LORD

Gen. 18:19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

The Wicked Know The Judgment Of God

Rom. 1:28-32 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; [29]Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, [30]Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, [31]Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: [32]Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

Total Judgment(Old Testament)

Amos 4:6-12 And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. [7]And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered. [8]So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. [9]I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. [10]I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. [11]I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. [12]Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

Ungodly Scorneth

Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

Prov. 19:29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

Rom. 1:18 For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

Was Not This To Know Me

Jer. 22:13-15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? [16]He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

Wickedness Found In The Place Of Judgment

Eccl. 3:16-17 And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there. [17]I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

Who Art Thou That Judgest Another Man's Servant

Rom. 14:4 Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

Rom. 14:10-13 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. [11]For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. [12]So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God. [13]Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

Whole Duty Of Man

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Whosoever Is Angry With His Brother

Mat. 5:21-22 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: [22]But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

- Continued -

Wicked

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Wise

Prov. 24:23 These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

Youth

Eccl. 11:9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

Wrath

Prov. 19:19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JUST

BLESSING pg# 49 CHARACTER pg# 64 EQUITY pg# 116 FAITHFUL pg# 128

INTEGRITY pg# 214 LOYALTY pg# 265 UPRIGHT pg# 457

Prov. 20:7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

Abomination

Prov. 29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

Blessed

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 10:6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Prov. 3:33 The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

Prov. 10:7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

Delivered

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Do Judgment

Prov. 21:15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

- Continued -

Integrity

Prov. 20:7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

Knowledge

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Prov. 9:9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

Live By Faith

Rom. 1:17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

Gal. 3:11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

Heb. 10:38-39 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. [39]But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

Memory Blessed

Prov. 10:7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

None Perfect

Eccl. 7:20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

Peace

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Pleased In Judgment

Prov. 21:15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

Protected

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Teach A Just Man

Prov. 9:9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

The Just Improve With Time

Prov. 4:18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

The Just Seek The Upright

Prov. 29:10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

The LORD Seeth All

Prov. 15:3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

The Path Of The Just

Prov. 4:18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

To Punish The Just Is Not Good

Prov. 17:26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.

Unstoppable

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Wisdom

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

Luke 1:17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

Words

Prov. 10:20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JUSTICE

EQUITY pg# 116 JUDGMENT pg# 229

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

Did Justice To Know Me

Jer. 22:13-16 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work; [14]That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion. [15]Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? [16]He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

More Acceptable Then Sacrifice

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

Past Down Through Parents

Gen. 18:19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

The Soul That Sinneth, It Shall Die

Ezek. 18:20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

JUSTIFICATION

RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356 SANCTIFICATION pg# 375

Rom. 4:25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

Gal. 2:16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

Rom. 3:9-28 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; [10]As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: [11]There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. [12]They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. [13]Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips: [14]Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness: [15]Their feet are swift to shed blood: [16]Destruction and misery are in their ways: [17]And the way of peace have they not known: [18]There is no fear of God before their eyes. [19]Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. [20]Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. [21]But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; [22]Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: [23]For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; [24]Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: [25]Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God; [26]To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus. [27]Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith. [28]Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

By Works Of Faith

Jam. 2:21-24 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? [22]Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? [23]And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. [24]Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

- Continued -

Not By Works Of The Law

Gal. 5:1-4 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. [2]Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. [3]For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. [4]Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

KINGDOM OF GOD

KINGDOM OF GOD

SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383

Mat. 6:33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Comes With Power

Mark 9:1 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

Grows

Mat. 13:33 Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

In Power

1 Cor. 4:19-20 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. [20]For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

Is Righteousness, And Peace, And Joy In The Holy Ghost

Rom. 14:17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

Is Within You

Luke 17:21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

Law Of Liberty

Mat. 18:23-35 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants. [24]And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents. [25]But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. [26]The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. [27]Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. [28]But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. [29]And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. [30]And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. [31]So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. [32]Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: [33]Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee? [34]And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. [35]So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

Least In KOG Is Greater Than John The Baptist

Luke 7:28 For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

Mat. 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

- Continued -

Let Not Your Heart Trust In Riches

Mat. 19:16-24 And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? [17]And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. [18]He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, [19]Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [20]The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? [21]Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. [22]But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions. [23]Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. [24]And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

Our Covenant Is Better

2 Cor. 3:6-11 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. [7]But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away: [8]How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? [9]For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. [10]For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. [11]For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.

Must Be Born Again

John 3:3-8 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. [4]Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? [5]Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. [6]That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. [7]Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. [8]The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Receive Like A Little Child

Luke 18:17 Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

Mat. 19:14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

Seek Ye First The Kingdom Of God

Luke 12:31-32 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. [32]Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

Mat. 6:33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Strive To Enter Strait Gate Some May Not Be Able To Enter

Luke 13:24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

Mat. 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

Jam. 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

Theirs Is The Kingdom

Mat. 5:3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Mat. 5:10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

- Continued -

Those Who Will Not Inherit The Kingdom Of God

1 Cor. 6:9-10 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, [10]Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

Eph. 5:5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

1 Cor. 15:50 Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

Through Much Tribulation

Acts 14:22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

Violent Take By Force

Mat. 11:12 And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

KNOW GOD

LIMITING GOD pg# 260 REQUIRED OF GOD pg# 341 THINGS GOD HATES pg# 430

THINGS GOD LOVES pg# 431

Jer. 9:24 But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

Alienated From God By Ignorance

Eph. 4:17-23 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18]Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: [19]Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. [20]But ye have not so learned Christ; [21]If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: [22]That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23]And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

By His Judgments

Ps. 9:16 The LORD is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.

Draw Near To God

Heb. 7:19 For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the which we draw nigh unto God.

Jam. 4:6-10 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. [7]Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. [8]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. [9]Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. [10]Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

Hos. 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

Examples In Israel

Is. 1:2-3 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. [3]The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.

Future Knowledge

1 Cor. 13:12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

1 John 3:2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

- Continued -

Given A Heart To Know Me

Jer. 24:7 And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

Glory Is In Understanding And Knowing The LORD

Jer. 9:23-24 Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: [24]But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

God Resists The Proud

Jam. 4:6-7 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. [7]Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

God Wants Us To Seek To Know His Ways

Heb. 3:10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

1 John 5:20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

Hos. 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

He Seeks Intercessors

Ezek. 22:30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

I Count All Things But Loss For The Knowledge Of Christ Jesus

Phil. 3:7-11 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. [8]Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ, [9]And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith: [10]That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death; [11]If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

Increase In The Knowledge Of God

Col. 1:10 That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

Shew Me Thy Glory

Ex. 33:8-18 And he[MOSES] said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory. [19]And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. [20]And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. [21]And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: [22]And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: [23]And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

Strength Thru Waiting On God

Is. 40:28-31 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding. [29]He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. [30]Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: [31]But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

That God Would Give The Knowledge Of Himself

Eph. 1:17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

Heb. 8:10-11 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: [11]And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

That We May Know Him That Is True

1 John 5:20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

- Continued -

The Doing Of Judgment And Justice So We Can Commune With The LORD

Jer. 22:13-15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? [16]He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

There Is Only One God

Is. 44:6-8 Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his redeemer the LORD of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. [7]And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them. [8]Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no God; I know not any.

The Son Reveals The Father

Mat. 11:27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

Wait On The Lord

Is. 40:31 But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

We Can Never Truly Know God

Eccl. 11:5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

Is. 40:18 To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

KNOWLEDGE

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 GUIDANCE pg# 181 IGNORANCE pg# 209

INSTRUCTION pg# 212 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325

SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Alienated From God By Ignorance

Eph. 4:17-23 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18] Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: [19]Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. [20]But ye have not so learned Christ; [21]If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: [22]That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23]And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

All Taught Of God

John 6:44-45 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. [45]It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

Is. 54:13 And all thy children shall be taught of the LORD; and great shall be the peace of thy children.

Acts 10:34-35 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: [35]But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

Bad Instruction

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Being Without Knowledge Is Not Good

Prov. 19:2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

Be Ye Transformed By The Renewing Of Your Mind

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

- Continued -

Destroyed For Lack Of Knowledge

Hos. 4:6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

Fear Of The LORD Is The Beginning Of Knowledge

Prov. 1:7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction.

Fools

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Prov. 14:18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

God Is Perfect

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

In Him Is Hid All Wisdom And Knowledge

Col. 2:2-3 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; [3]In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

Instruction

Prov. 12:1 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.

Prov. 23:12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

Just Delivered

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Knowledge Blocked

Luke 11:52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

Knowledge Of Christ Jesus Is The Principal Quest

Phil. 3:8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

Knowledge Puffeth Up

1 Cor. 8:1 Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

Know The Love Of Christ

Eph. 3:17-19 That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, [18]May be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height; [19]And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

Man Cannot Find Out The Work Of God

Eccl. 8:17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

Eccl. 7:24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

One With Knowledge Spares His Words

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

Poverty Shall Be To Those Who Reject Instruction

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

Prosperity By Knowledge

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Renewed In Knowledge

Col. 3:9-10 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds; [10]And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

Secret Things Belong Unto The LORD

Deut. 29:29 The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

- Continued -

Shame

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

Study To Show Thyself Approved

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

The LORD Preserves Knowledge

Prov. 22:12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

Col. 2:2-3 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; [3]In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

The Prudent Owns Knowledge

Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Prov. 14:18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

The Way To Knowledge

Is. 28:9-10 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. [10]For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

2 Cor. 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Understanding

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

Prov. 28:2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

Is. 28:9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

We Just Don't Know

Eccl. 11:4-6 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. [5]As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all. [6]In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

What If You Reject Jesus Words?

John 12:47-48 And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. [48]He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

- Continued -

Wisdom

Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.
Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?
Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
Prov. 24:5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.
Prov. 24:13-14 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste: [14]So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.
Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

With Knowledge Comes Sorrow

Eccl. 1:18 For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Words Of Knowledge Are A Precious Jewel

Prov. 20:15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

Words Of Truth

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAKE OF FIRE

The Devil And His Are Cast Into Lake

Rev. 20:10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.
Rev. 19:20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.
Rev. 21:8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

The Second Death

Rev. 20:14-15 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. [15]And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAMB OF GOD

JESUS pg# 216

John 1:29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.

Rev. 6:16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

Rev. 7:14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

Rev. 12:10-11 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. [11]And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

Rev. 19:7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAST DAY

RAPTURE pg# 329

God Poured Out His Spirit In The Last Days

Acts 2:16-21 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel; [17]And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams: [18]And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy: [19]And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke: [20]The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and notable day of the Lord come: [21]And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

In These Last Days Has Spoken To Us By Jesus

Heb. 1:1-2 God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, [2]Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds;

I Shall Raise Them Up

John 6:39-44 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. [40]And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. [41]The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven. [42]And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven? [43]Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. [44]No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

John 6:53-55 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you. [54]Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day. [55]For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

Perilous Times

2 Tim. 3:1-5 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. [2]For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, [3]Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4]Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; [5]Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

- Continued -

Some Shall Scoff

2 Pet. 3:3-4 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, [4]And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

The Word Jesus Spoke Will Judge

John 12:48 He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

We Know Not When

Mat. 24:42-44 Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. [43]But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. [44]Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAUGHTER

Eccl. 7:3 Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

Eccl. 7:5-6 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. [6]For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAW

LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

Rom. 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

All Things Are Lawful Yes, But Is It Advantageous?

1 Cor. 6:12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

1 Cor. 10:23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

Avoid Strivings About Law

Tit. 3:9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

Christ Came To Fulfill The Law

Mat. 5:17-19 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. [18]For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. [19]Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

Delivered From The Curse Of The Law

Gal. 3:10-14 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. [11]But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith. [12]And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. [13]Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree: [14]That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

- Continued -

Dead To The Law

Rom. 7:4-6 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God. [5]For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death. [6]But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

Jewish Christians Still Observe The Law But Not For Salvation

Acts 21:23-25 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them; [24]Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law. [25]As touching **the Gentiles** which believe, we have written and concluded that they **observe no such thing**, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

Acts 16:1-3 Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek: [2]Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium. [3]Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

Law To Christ

1 Cor. 9:20-21 And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; [21]To them that are without law, as without law,(being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

Love Fulfilleth The Law

Rom. 13:8-10 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. [9]For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [10]Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

Gal. 5:14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

Not By Law But Through The Grace Of The LORD Jesus Christ

Acts 15:5-11 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses. [6]And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter. [7]And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe. [8]And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; [9]And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. [10]Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? [11]But we believe that through the grace of the LORD Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

Rom. 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

Not Having Righteousness, By The Law But By Faith In Christ

Phil. 3:3-9 For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh. [4]Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more: [5]Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, a Pharisee; [6]Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless. [7]But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. [8]Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ, [9]And be found in him, **not having mine own righteousness**, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

Rom. 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

- Continued -

Not Justified By The Works Of The Law

Gal. 2:16-19 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. [17]But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid. [18]For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor. [19]For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God.

Rom. 3:20-24 Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. [21]But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets; [22]Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference: [23]For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God; [24]Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

Gal. 3:1-11 O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you? [2]This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? [3]Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh? [4]Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain. [5]He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? [6]Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness. [7]Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham. [8]And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. [9]So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham. [10]For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. [11]But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

Rom. 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

Not Under The Law

Gal. 5:18 But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

Rom. 3:19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

Rom. 5:13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

Rom. 3:28 Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

Redeemed From Curse Of The Law

Gal. 3:13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

Eph. 2:15 Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

Strength Of Sin Is The Law

1 Cor. 15:56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

Those Lacking Understanding Desire To Be Teachers Of The Law

1 Tim. 1:6-10 From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; [7]Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm. [8]But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully; [9]Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers, [10]For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

- Continued -

Where The Spirit Of The LORD Is, There Is Liberty

2 Cor. 3:5-18 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God; [6]Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. [7]But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away: [8]How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? [9]For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. [10]For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. [11]For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious. [12]Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech: [13]And not as Moses, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished: [14]But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ. [15]But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. [16]Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. [17]Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. [18]But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAW OF LIBERTY

BLESSING pg# 49 CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 CONSCIENCE pg# 79 FORGIVENESS pg# 159
LOVE pg# 263 MERCY pg# 271 REWARD pg# 348 SOW AND REAP pg# 409

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Continue In The Perfect Law Of Liberty

Jam. 1:22-25 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. [23]For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: [24]For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. [25]But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

Happy Is He That Condemneth Not Himself In That Thing Which He Alloweth

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Gal. 5:1 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

Judged By Law Of Liberty

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Mat. 7:1-2 Judge not, that ye be not judged. [2]For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

Sow Reap

Mat. 7:1-2 Judge not, that ye be not judged. [2]For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

Job 31:13-14 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me; [14]What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

- Continued -

Loveth Fulfilled The Law

Rom. 13:8-10 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. [9]For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [10]Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

Gal. 5:13-14 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. [14]For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

Gal. 6:2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAYING ON OF HANDS

HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200

Acts 8:18-20 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, [19]Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. [20]But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

1 Tim. 4:14 Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

Heb. 6:1-2 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God, [2]Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LAZY

DILIGENCE pg# 100 MAINTENANCE pg# 266

Ezek. 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

Associations

Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Be Not Slothful

Heb. 6:12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

Comfort

Ezek. 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

Conceit

Prov. 26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

Consider That Poverty Is Coming

Prov. 6:6-11 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise: [7]Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, [8]Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest. [9]How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? [10]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Coveteth Greedily

Prov. 21:25-26 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. [26]He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

Fears

Prov. 22:13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

Prov. 26:13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.

- Continued -

Poverty

Prov. 13:4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
Prov. 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.
Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Scornful to others

Ps. 123:4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

Sleep

Prov. 6:6-11 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise: [7]Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, [8]Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest. [9]How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? [10]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.
Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Slothful

Prov. 18:9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.
Eccl. 10:18 By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.
Prov. 12:27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.
Prov. 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.
Prov. 21:25-26 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. [26]He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.
Prov. 26:15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.
Prov. 26:14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.
Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
Prov. 19:24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Suffers Hunger

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
Prov. 20:4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

Troubles

Prov. 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.

Under Tribute

Prov. 12:24 The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.

Unreliable

Prov. 10:26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.

Void Of Understanding

Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LEARNING

DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243

PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325 TEACHERS pg# 422

Prov. 23:26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.
Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.
Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LENDING

GIVING pg# 168

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.
Mat. 5:42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.
Luke 6:35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.
Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIBERTY

LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

Gal. 5:1-4 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. [2]Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. [3]For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. [4]Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.
Gal. 5:13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIES

COMMUNICATION pg# 71 CONFUSION pg# 78 DECEITFUL pg# 93 EVIL pg# 117

FALSE WITNESS pg# 133 HATE pg# 184 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325

SLANDER pg# 401 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it;

Abomination
Prov. 12:22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.
A Righteous Man Hateth Lying
Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

- Continued -

Brings Death

Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.
Prov. 19:9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.
Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

Contrary

Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

Deceit

Prov. 20:17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.
Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
Prov. 14:25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.
Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.
Prov. 26:18-19 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death, [19]So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

False Witness

Prov. 25:18 A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
Prov. 19:5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.
Prov. 19:9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.
Prov. 14:5 A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.
Prov. 14:25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.
Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
Prov. 6:16-19 These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [18]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, [19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

Impossible For God To lie

Heb. 6:18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

In Business

Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

Hatred

Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.
Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
Prov. 26:24-25 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.

Naughty Tongue

Prov. 17:4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

Playful Lies

Prov. 26:18-19 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death, [19]So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

Poor Better Than a Liar

Prov. 19:22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

Punished

Prov. 19:5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.
Prov. 19:9 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.

Putting Away Lying

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.
Ps. 119:29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

Remove Far From Me Vanity And Lies

Prov. 30:7-8 Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die: [8]Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:
Ps. 119:29 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

- Continued -

LIES cont.

Riches Through Lies

Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

Silence The lying tongue

Ps. 31:18 Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

Shame

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Prov. 17:7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIFE

BLOOD pg# 51 DEATH pg# 90 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 HUMILITY pg# 206

INSTRUCTION pg# 212 RIGHTEOUSNESS pg# 356 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WISDOM pg# 483

WORD OF GOD pg# 499 WORDS pg# 508

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

I Am Come That They Might Have Life More Abundantly

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Covetousness

Luke 12:15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 9:11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.

Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

Prov. 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Forsake The foolish, And Live

Prov. 9:6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Hath Eternal Life

John 6:47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

John 5:24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

Humility

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Instruction

Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

Prov. 7:1-2 My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee. [2]Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.

- Continued -

Keep Thy Heart With All Diligence

Prov. 4:20-23 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh. [23]Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Life In Power Of Words

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Ps. 34:12-15 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good? [13]Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile. [14]Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it. [15]The eyes of the LORD are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

Life In Christ

John 1:4 In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

1 John 4:9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

John 5:26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

Life Shortened

Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

Live By Every Word That Proceedeth Out Of Mouth Of God

Deut. 8:3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

Mat. 4:4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Long Life

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

Mercy

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Riches

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Prov. 15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Prov. 10:2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

- Continued -

Righteousness

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.
Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.
Prov. 10:2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.
Prov. 10:16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.
Prov. 10:25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

The LORD Is Thy Life

Deut. 30:19-20 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live: [20]That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.
Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

Understanding

Prov. 16:22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
Prov. 9:6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Way Of Life

Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.
Deut. 30:19-20 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live: [20]That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.
Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
Mat. 4:4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Wisdom

Prov. 13:14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.
Prov. 15:24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.
Prov. 8:35-36 For whoso findeth me[wisdom] findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. [36]But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Your Life Is Not In Your Possessions

Luke 12:15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIGHT

DARKNESS pg# 88 TRUTH pg# 448 WAY pg# 465

1 John 1:7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

Contrary

Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

- Continued -

Darkness

Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

2 Cor. 4:6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

John 12:35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

Mat. 6:22-23 The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. [23]But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

2 Cor. 4:4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Eph. 4:17-18 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18]Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

Is. 50:10-11 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. [11]Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

I Form The Light

Is. 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Jesus

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

John 1:4-9 In him was life; and the life was the light of men. [5]And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. [6]There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. [7]The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. [8]He was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light. [9]That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

Light Of The Knowledge Of The Glory Of God

2 Cor. 4:6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

Eph. 1:17-18 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him: [18]The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

Mat. 5:14-16 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. [15]Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. [16]Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Path Of The Just

Prov. 4:18 But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

Rejoice In Your Light

Prov. 13:9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 15:30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

Seeing

Prov. 29:13 The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

Word Of The Lord

Ps. 19:8 The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes.

Ps. 119:105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

Ps. 119:130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

2 Pet. 1:19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

- Continued -

Walk In The Light

John 12:35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

1 John 1:7-9 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. [8]If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. [9]If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LIMITING GOD

DOUBT pg# 109 KNOW GOD pg# 241 UNBELIEF pg# 450

Tempted God

Ps. 78:41 Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel.

Unbelief

Mat. 13:58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Mark 9:24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

Heb. 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LISTENING

INCLINE pg# 210

Prov. 22:17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

Be More Ready To Hear Than Speak

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Jam. 1:19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

Blessed Is The Man That Heareth Me

Prov. 8:34 Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

Prov. 15:31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

Heb. 5:11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

Don't Dwell On All Words That Are Spoken

Eccl. 7:21-22 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee: [22]For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

Dull Of Hearing

Heb. 5:11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

Hard To Hold One's Peace

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

- Continued -

Hearing Is Not Enough

Jam. 1:22-25 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. [23]For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: [24]For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. [25]But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

Hear The Words Of The Wise

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Prov. 23:19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Keep The Word You Hear

Luke 8:15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

Rejecting The Word

Mat. 7:26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

Take Heed What Ye Hear

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Mark 4:24-25 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. [25]For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

Luke 11:28 But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

John 8:47 He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.

This Is Important

Rev. 13:9-10 If any man have an ear, let him hear. [10]He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

Without Understanding

Mat. 13:19 When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LITTLE PERSONS

Luke 19:2-6 And, behold, there was a man named Zacchaeus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich. [3]And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature. [4]And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way. [5]And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchaeus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house. [6]And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LONG SUFFERING

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 PATIENCE pg# 295 SUFFER pg# 420

2 Pet. 3:15 And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; ...

Endure Grief

1 Pet. 2:18-20 Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward. [19]For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. [20]For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

1 Cor. 6:7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

2 Cor. 4:16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.

Longsuffering Of Our Lord Is Salvation

2 Pet. 3:15 And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LOST

Eph. 2:11-12 Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands; [12]That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:

Ps. 119:176 I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

Prov. 27:8 As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.

1 Pet. 2:25 For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LOVE

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 COMPASSION pg# 75 FELLOWSHIP pg# 149
FORGIVENESS pg# 159 FRIENDSHIP pg# 163 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251 MARRIAGE pg# 266
MERCY pg# 271

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
1 John 4:8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

A New Commandment I give You

John 13:34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

Brotherly

John 13:34-35 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. [35]By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.
1 Pet. 4:8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.
1 Pet. 3:8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:
1 John 4:7-8 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. [8]He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.
Rom. 13:8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.
1 Thes. 4:9-10 But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. [10]And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;
1 Pet. 1:22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:
Rom. 12:10 Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;
1 John 3:10-18 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother. [11]For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. [12]Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. [13]Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. [14]We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death. [15]Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. [16]Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. [17]But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? [18]My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.
Gal. 5:13-14 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. [14]For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
Eph. 5:2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.
Ps. 16:1-3 Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust. [2]O my soul, thou hast said unto the LORD, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee; [3]But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

Correction

Prov. 27:5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

Covers Sin

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.
Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Friends

Prov. 17:17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.
Prov. 18:24 A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

- Continued -

LOVE cont.

Gods Love

John 3:16-17 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. [17]For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

1 John 4:8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for God is love.

Eph. 3:19 And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

Rom. 5:8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

John 14:21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

1 John 4:10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

He Expects Us To Follow His Example

Mat. 25:31-40 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: [32]And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats: [33]And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. [34]Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: [35]For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: [36]Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. [37]Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? [38]When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? [39]Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? [40]And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Leaving First Love Of God

Rev. 2:4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

Love Is Better

Prov. 15:17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

Love Is The Fulfilling Of The Law

Rom. 13:8-10 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. [9]For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [10]Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

Love Is Loyalty Without End

1 Cor. 13:1-13 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. [2]And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. [3]And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. [4]Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, [5]Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; [6]Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; [7]Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. [8]Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away. [9]For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. [10]But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. [11]When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. [12]For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. [13]And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity.

Love Not The World

1 John 2:15-17 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. [16]For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. [17]And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

- Continued -

Love Of Mothers

Mat. 15:22-28 And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. [23]But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. [24]But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. [25]Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. [26]But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to dogs. [27]And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. [28]Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

Love The Lord

Deut. 6:5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

Love Wax Cold

Mat. 24:12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

Our Love

Jam. 1:12 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

1 Cor. 8:3 But if any man love God, the same is known of him.

Eph. 5:2 And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.

John 14:15 If ye love me, keep my commandments.

John 14:21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

The Lord Increases Our Love

1 Thes. 3:12-13 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you: [13]To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

Wins Souls

Prov. 29:21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

Never Leave Your First Love Of God

Rev. 2:2-5 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars: [3]And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted. [4]Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. [5]Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Wisdom

Prov. 29:3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LOYALTY

CHARACTER pg# 64 FAITHFUL pg# 128 UPRIGHT pg# 457

Prov. 27:18 Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

Prov. 29:21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LUCK?

Prov. 16:33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.
Eccl. 9:11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.
John 7:6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.
Eccl. 7:14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

LUST

CARNAL pg# 62 COVETOUS pg# 86 DESIRES pg# 99 ENVY pg# 115 FLESH pg# 152

Jam. 4:1-3 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? [2]Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. [3]Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.
Gen. 3:6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MAINTENANCE

LAZY pg# 252

Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.
Prov. 27:23-24 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds. [24]For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MARRIAGE

DIVORCE pg# 106 FAMILY pg# 134 LOVE pg# 263 SEX pg# 393

Prov. 18:22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

Angry Woman

Prov. 21:19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

Divorce

Mat. 19:3-9 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause? [4]And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female, [5]And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? [6]Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. [7]They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away? [8]He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so. [9]And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

- Continued -

1 Cor. 7:10-16 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: [11]But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife. [12]But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. [13]And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. [14]For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. [15]But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace. [16]For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

Honourable In All

Heb. 13:4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

Mutual Respect

1 Cor. 7:4-5 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. [5]Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

Remarry

1 Cor. 7:39 The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

To Avoid Fornication

1 Cor. 7:1-5 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. [2]Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. [3]Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. [4]The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. [5]Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

Trouble In The Flesh

1 Cor. 7:28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

Unbelievers

2 Cor. 6:14-15 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? [15]And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

- Continued -

Virtuous Woman

Prov. 31:10-31 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies. [11]The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. [12]She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. [13]She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands. [14]She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar. [15]She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens. [16]She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard. [17]She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms. [18]She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night. [19]She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff. [20]She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy. [21]She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet. [22]She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple. [23]Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.[24]She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant. [25]Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come. [26]She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness. [27]She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. [28]Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her. [29]Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all. [30]Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised. [31]Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

Eph. 5:22-33 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. [23]For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. [24]Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. [25]Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; [26]That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, [27]That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. [28]So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. [29]For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: [30]For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. [31]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. [32]This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church. [33]Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MARRIAGE OF THE CHURCH

Rev. 19:7-9 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. [8]And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. [9]And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MATURITY

ELDERS pg# 111 ELECT OF GOD pg# 113 SERVANTS OF THE LORD pg# 390

Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MEDITATION

WORD OF GOD pg# 499

Ps. 119:99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

Acceptable In Gods Sight

Ps. 19:14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.

Ps. 5:1 Give ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation.

As A Man Thinketh In His Heart

Prov. 23:7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.

At All Times

Josh. 1:8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Ps. 119:97 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day.

Ps. 77:12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

Ps. 63:6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.

Dedicate Yourself To The Word

1 Tim. 4:13-15 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. [14]Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. [15]Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.

Delight Myself In Him

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Ps. 119:14-16 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches. [15]I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways. [16]I will delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

Ps. 143:5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

Ps. 104:33-34 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being. [34]My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

Ps. 19:14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.

Ps. 104:33-34 I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being. [34]My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

He That Dwelleth In The Secret Place Of The Most High

Ps. 91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Set No Wicked Thing Before Mine Eyes

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Ps. 101:3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

Jesus Words Are Spirit And Life

John 6:63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

Rom. 8:6 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

- Continued -

To Make Thy Way Prosperous

Josh. 1:8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Understanding

Ps. 119:99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.

Ps. 49:3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

Words Of Truth

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MEEKNESS

BROKEN LIFE pg# 56 CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 CONTRITE pg# 81 HUMILITY pg# 206

SUBMISSION pg# 420

Mat. 5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

Christ Is Meek And Gentle

2 Cor. 10:1 Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

Inherit The Earth

Ps. 37:10-11 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be. [11]But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

Mat. 5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

In Instruction

2 Tim. 2:25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

Gal. 6:1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

1 Pet. 3:15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

Ps. 25:9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

Jesus Was Sent To The Meek

Is. 61:1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Meekness Of Wisdom

Jam. 3:13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

- Continued -

Of Great Value

1 Pet. 3:4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Of Wisdom

Jam. 3:13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

Peace

Ps. 37:11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

Protected

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Ps. 25:9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

Receive The Word With Meekness

Jam. 1:21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

Salvation

Ps. 149:4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

Seek Meekness

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

The Meek Will He Teach His Way

Ps. 25:8-13 Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. [9]The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way. [10]All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. [11]For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. [12]What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose. [13]His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.

The Way

Eph. 4:1-3 I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, [2]With all lowliness and meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love; [3]Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

Col. 3:12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

Ps. 25:9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MERCY

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 FORGIVENESS pg# 159 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

Jam. 2:13 For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

All His Paths Are Mercy And Truth

Ps. 25:10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

Confess And Forsake Sin

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Enemy

Prov. 25:21-22 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: [22]For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

Forgive

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Prov. 11:17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

- Continued -

Gods Mercy In A Death

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Have Mercy On The Poor

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Prov. 14:21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.

Iniquity Purged

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Prov. 11:17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

I Will Have Mercy

Mat. 9:10-13 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. [11]And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? [12]But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. [13]But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Hos. 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

I Will Shew Mercy On Whom I Will Shew Mercy

Ex. 33:8-17 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name. [18]And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory. [19]And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. [20]And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. [21]And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: [22]And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: [23]And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

Law Of Liberty

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

LORDS Mercy

Lam. 3:19-24 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall. [20]My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me. [21]This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope. [22]It is of the LORD's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. [23]They are new every morning: great is thy faithfulness. [24]The LORD is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

Heb. 4:16 Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Lam. 3:31-32 For the LORD will not cast off for ever: [32]But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

Ps. 51:1 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Mic. 7:18 Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

Mercy To Those Who Devise Good

Prov. 14:22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

Prov. 11:17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

Righteousness

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Sow And Reap

Mat. 5:7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Prov. 11:17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

- Continued -

Truth Preserves

Prov. 20:28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

Wins Souls

Prov. 29:21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

Wicked Are Cruel

Prov. 12:10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MILK OF THE WORD

BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41 SIMPLE pg# 396 WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468

Carnal

1 Cor. 3:1-2 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. [2]I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

Dull Of Hearing

Heb. 5:11-14 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. [12]For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. [13]For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. [14]But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

Growth Thereby

1 Pet. 2:2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

Is. 28:9-10 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. [10]For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

2 Cor. 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

Strange Doctrines

Heb. 13:9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

1 Tim. 1:4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MIND

THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432 THOUGHTS pg# 437

1 Pet. 3:8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

Alienated By Ignorance

Eph. 4:17-23 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18]Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: [19]Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. [20]But ye have not so learned Christ; [21]If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: [22]That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23]And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

Be Fully Persuaded

Rom. 14:5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

Be Of One Mind

1 Pet. 3:8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

- Continued -

MIND cont.

Blind And Corrupted Minds

2 Cor. 4:4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

2 Cor. 11:3 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

Devil Blinds The Minds Of The Lost

2 Cor. 4:3-4 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: [4]In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Gods Thoughts Higher

Is. 55:9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

Peace Of God Shall Keep Your Hearts And Mind

Phil. 4:6-8 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. [7]And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. [8]Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Right Thoughts

Prov. 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

Sound Mind

2 Tim. 1:7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

Walk In The Vanity Of There Minds

Eph. 4:17-23 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18]Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: [19]Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. [20]But ye have not so learned Christ; [21]If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: [22]That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23]And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

We Have The Mind Of Christ

1 Cor. 2:16 For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

Wisdom

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MIRACLES

DELIVERANCE pg# 95 FAITH pg# 122 HEALING STUDY pg# 189 HEALINGS pg# 185

PROPHECY pg# 319 SIGNS AND WONDERS pg# 394

1 Cor. 2:4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

Expect Miracles

Gal. 3:5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

Heb. 2:3-4 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; [4]God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

False Miracles

Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.

- Continued -

Feeds Multitude

Mark 6:35-44 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed: [36]Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat. [37]He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? [38]He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes. [39]And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass. [40]And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. [41]And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all. [42]And they did all eat, and were filled. [43]And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes. [44]And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

Mark 8:1-9 In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them, [2]I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: [3]And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far. [4]And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness? [5]And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. [6]And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people. [7]And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. [8]So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

Foundation For Faith

1 Cor. 2:4-5 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: [5]That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

God Bears Witness By

Heb. 2:3-4 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; [4]God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

Walk On Water

Mark 6:45-52 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people. [46]And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray. [47]And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. [48]And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them. [49]But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out: [50]For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid. [51]And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. [52]For they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their heart was hardened.

Eccl. 8:15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MIRTH

Fools

Eccl. 7:4-6 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth. [5]It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. [6]For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

Laughter

Prov. 14:13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.

Vanity

Eccl. 2:1-2 I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity. [2]I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

Yet It Is Our Portion

Eccl. 8:15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

Eccl. 9:7-10 Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works. [8]Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment. [9]Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun. [10]Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MISCHIEF

WICKED pg# 469

Association

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Evil

Prov. 24:8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

Hard Heart

Prov. 28:14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

Wicked

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MOCKING

SCORN pg# 381

Is. 28:22 Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

Prov. 17:5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

Prov. 30:17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

Heb. 11:36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MONEY

BRIBE pg# 55 GENEROSITY pg# 166 GIVING pg# 168 GREED pg# 180 RICHES pg# 349

1 Tim. 6:10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: ...

2 Cor. 11:9-12 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. [10]As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia. [11]Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth. [12]But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

Eccl. 10:19 A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

Prov. 20:14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Prov. 3:28-29 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee. [29]Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

Prov. 20:14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

Eccl. 10:19 A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

The Love Of Money Is The Root Of All Evil

1 Tim. 6:10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

MOURNING

Eccl. 7:2-4 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart. [3]Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better. [4]The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

NAME OF THE LORD

HOLINESS pg# 200

Phil. 2:9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

For My Holy Names Sake I Bring You To Your Land

Ezek. 36:19-24 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: according to their way and according to their doings I judged them. [20]And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land. [21]But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went. [22]Therefore say unto the house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. [23]And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes. [24]For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

God Defends Those Who Love His Name

Ps. 5:11-12 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee. [12]For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

Healing

Acts 4:30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

Jesus Name Above All

Eph. 1:20-21 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, [21]Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

Phil. 2:9 Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

Must Speak In His Name

Acts 4:17-20 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name. [18]And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. [19]But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. [20]For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.

Safety

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

Taking The Name Of God In Vain

Prov. 30:9 Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

Ex. 20:7 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

Thy Word Above All Thy Name

Ps. 138:2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

NEIGHBOUR

FRIENDSHIP pg# 163

Jam. 2:8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

Deceiving Neighbour

Prov. 26:18-19 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death, [19]So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

Don't Annoy Your Neighbour

Prov. 25:17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.

Don't Despise Your Neighbour

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.
Prov. 14:21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.
Prov. 24:28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.
Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Flattereth

Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.
Prov. 27:14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

Forsake Not

Prov. 27:10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

Poor Neighbour

Prov. 14:20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many friends.
Prov. 19:4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

Thou Shalt Love Thy Neighbour As Thyself

Mark 12:29-31 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: [30]And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. [31]And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.
Jam. 2:8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:
Rom. 13:9-10 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. [10]Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.
Luke 10:27 And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.
Gal. 5:14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.
Rom. 15:2 Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good to edification. .

Who Is My Neighbour?

Luke 10:29-37 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? [30]And Jesus answering said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. [31]And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. [32]And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. [33]But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, [34]And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. [35]And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spend est more, when I come again, I will repay thee. [36]Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? [37]And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

NEW COVENANT

PROMISES pg# 317

Blood Of The New Testament

Mat. 26:27-28 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; [28]For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

Eternal Redemption

Heb. 9:11-12 But Christ being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; [12]Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us.

In Newness Of Spirit

Rom. 7:6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

2 Cor. 3:6 Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

New, Everlasting Covenant

Jer. 31:31-34 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: [32]Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD: [33]But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. [34]And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. Heb. 8:10

Heb. 8:7-13 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second. [8]For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah: [9]Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord. [10]For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: [11]And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. [12]For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. [13]In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

Heb. 13:20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OBEDIENCE

CONTRITE pg# 81 MEEKNESS pg# 270 PLEASE THE LORD pg# 302 REBELLION pg# 331
SUBMISSION pg# 420 WILL OF GOD pg# 480

Mat. 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Despise Parents

Prov. 30:17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

Fear The Commandment

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Prov. 13:13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

Not In Word Only

Mat. 7:21-23 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. [22]Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? [23]And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Luke 6:46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

Obey My Voice

Jer. 7:23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

Deut. 6:6-7 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: [7]And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

Deut. 12:32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Prov. 13:13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

Blessings

Is. 1:16-20 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; [17]Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. [18]Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. [19]If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: [20]But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

Wise

Prov. 10:8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

Prov. 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OCCULT

ASTROLOGY pg# 37 EVIL pg# 117 SATAN pg# 376 SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414

1 Chr. 10:13 So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it;

Deut. 18:10-12 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch. [11]Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer. [12]For all that do these things are an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

Lev. 19:26 Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

1 Chr. 10:13 So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it;

Lev. 20:2-6 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. [3]And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. [4]And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not: [5]Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. [6]And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Judgment

Rev. 21:7-8 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. [8]But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

Is. 47:12-14 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail. [13]Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. [14]Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

Learn Not Evil Way

Jer. 10:2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

Is. 46:4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OLD AGE

Is. 46:4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

Ps. 92:13-14 Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God. [14]They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;

Ps. 71:9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

Job 12:12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED

FALLING AWAY pg# 130 SALVATION pg# 366 THE FALLING AWAY pg# 531

Abideth In Christ

2 John 1:8-9 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward. [9]Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

2 Pet. 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

Bear Fruit

John 15:1-2 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. [2]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

Endureth To The End

Mat. 10:22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

Rev. 3:5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Mark 13:13 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

Mat. 24:9-13 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. [11]And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. [12]And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. [13]But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

Evil Servants Of The LORD

Mat. 24:45-51 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? [46]Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. [47]Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. [48]But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; [49]And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; [50]The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, [51]And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Fear Of The LORD

Rom. 11:17-22 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; [18]Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. [19]Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in. [20]Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear: [21]For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee. [22]Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

- Continued -

ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED cont.

If They Shall Fall Away

Heb. 6:4-8 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, [5]And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, [6]If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. [7]For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: [8]But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned.

Gal. 5:4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

2 Pet. 2:20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

2 Thes. 2:3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

Let Him That Thinketh He Standeth Take Heed Lest He Fall

1 Cor. 10:1-12 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; [2]And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; [3]And did all eat the same spiritual meat; [4]And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. [5]But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. [6]Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. [7]Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. [8]Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. [9]Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. [10]Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. [11]Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. [12]Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

1 Cor. 9:27 But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

Lukewarm

Rev. 3:15-16 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. [16]So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

No Man Can Take Us From Jesus

John 10:27-29 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: [28]And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. [29]My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

Some Shall Give Heed To Seducing Spirits

1 Tim. 4:1-6 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; [3]Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. [4]For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: [5]For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. [6]If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OPPRESSION

HATE pg# 184 VIOLENT pg# 459

Prov. 3:31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

Angers A Wise Man

Eccl. 7:7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

Choose Not The Oppressors Ways

Prov. 3:31 Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

Despise Gain Of Oppression

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Do Good And Live

Is. 1:16-20 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; [17]Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. [18]Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. [19]If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: [20]But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

Don't Oppress Hired Servants

Deut. 24:14 Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

Don't Oppress Strangers

Ex. 23:9 Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

Zech. 7:10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

Don't Oppress The Poor

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Ps. 12:5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

Prov. 28:3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

Prov. 22:16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

Eccl. 5:8 If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

Ezek. 22:29-30 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully. [30]And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

Zech. 7:10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

Jam. 2:6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

Prov. 28:15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

God Is Our Refuge

Ps. 9:9 The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

Ps. 12:5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

- Continued -

OPPRESSION cont.

God See's All

Eccl. 5:8 If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

Jesus Healed The Oppressed

Acts 10:38 How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

Lacking Understanding

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

No Comforter

Eccl. 4:1 So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OPTIMIST

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ORPHAN

Prov. 23:10-11 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless: [11]For their redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

Deut. 24:17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

Ps. 68:5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

Jam. 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Ex. 22:22 Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OUR CHANGE

BORN AGAIN pg# 54 OVERCOME pg# 288

2 Cor 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

Beholding His Glory

2 Cor 3:18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

Be Ye Transformed By The Renewing Of Your Mind

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

By Being Washed In His Word

Eph. 5:25-27 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; [26]That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, [27]That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Eph. 4:22-24 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; [23]And be renewed in the spirit of your mind; [24]And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

Col. 3:9-10 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds; [10]And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

By Knowledge

Eph. 4:13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

By Promise

2 Pet. 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

By Regeneration

Tit. 3:5 Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

Ps. 51:10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

2 Cor. 4:16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.

Must Change

Mat. 16:25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

OVERCOME

Rev. 2:26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

Be Of Good Cheer; I Have Overcome The World

John 16:33 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Cast Not Away Your Confidence

Heb. 10:35-37 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

Hold Fast Our Profession

Heb. 10:23-25 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;) [24]And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works: [25]Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

Heb. 4:14-16 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. [15]For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. [16]Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Keep Jesus “Works” Unto The End!

Rev. 2:25-28 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come. [26]And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: [27]And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. [28]And I will give him the morning star.

Keep Faith Unto The End

Heb. 11:13-16 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. [14]For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country. [15]And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. [16]But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city.

Live By Faith

Heb. 10:38-39 Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. [39]But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

Our Inheritance

Rev. 21:6-7 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. [7]He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Overcome By The World

2 Pet. 2:19-20 While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage. [20]For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

Overcome Evil With Good

Rom. 12:21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Overcome Wicked One By Word Of God

1 John 2:14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

Overcome World By Our Faith

1 John 5:4-5 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. [5]Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

- Continued -

Partakers In Christ

Heb. 3:14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

Rewards Of Those Who Overcome

Rev. 21:7 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

Heb. 3:14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

Rev. 2:7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

Rev. 2:11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

Rev. 2:17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

Rev. 2:25-28 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come. [26]And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations: [27]And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father. [28]And I will give him the morning star.

Rev. 3:5-6 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. [6]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Rev. 3:12-13 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name. [13]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Rev. 3:21-22 To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. [22]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

Stedfast Unto The End

Heb. 3:14 For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

The Final Battle Is The Lords

Rev. 17:14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

The Beast Will Overcome And Kill The Saints

Rev. 11:7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

Rev. 13:7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PARABLE

Prov. 26:7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

Prov. 26:9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouths of fools.

Mat. 13:13-15 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand. [14]And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive: [15]For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PASTORS

PREACH pg# 312 TEACHERS pg# 422

Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

Luke 12:42-48 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season? [43]Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. [44]Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath. [45]But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; [46]The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. [47]And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. [48]But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Jer. 23:1-2 Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. [2]Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

Ezek. 34:2-10 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? [3]Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock. [4]The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them. [5]And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered. [6]My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them. [7]Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; [8]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock; [9]Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; [10]Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PATH OF THY FEET

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 REPROOF pg# 339 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 4:26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.

Association

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.
Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.
Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

Backslider

Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.
Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Correction

Prov. 15:10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.

Counsel

Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

Depart From Evil

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Follow Jesus

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.
Eph. 2:10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

Fool

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.
Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.
Prov. 15:21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.
Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
Eph. 5:15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,
Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

God Will Guide You

Ps. 32:8-9 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. [9]Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

He Is Always There

Ps. 23:1-6 The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. [2]He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. [3]He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. [4]Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. [5]Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. [6]Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

Iniquity

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Integrity

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
Prov. 20:7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.

- Continued -

PATH OF THY FEET cont.

Let All Thy Ways Be Established

Prov. 4:26-27 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. [27]Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Life

Prov. 15:24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

Prov. 4:5-10 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. [8]Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. [9]She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee. [10]Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Loose Woman

Prov. 9:13-18 A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing. [14]For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city, [15]To call passengers who go right on their ways: [16]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [17]Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. [18]But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

Mans Ways Are Before The LORD

Prov. 5:21 For the ways of man are before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Obstructions In The Way

Mat. 23:13 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Ordered Of God

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Eph. 2:10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

Pure

Prov. 21:8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

Reproofs Of Instruction

Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

Prov. 15:10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.

Righteousness

Prov. 11:5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Prov. 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.

Prov. 16:31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

Self Confidence

Prov. 16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

- Continued -

Self-Willed

Prov. 21:8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

Slothful

Prov. 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.

Teach Me Thy Paths

Ps. 25:4-5 Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths. [5]Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

The Right Way

Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Ps. 107:4-7 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in. [5]Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them. [6]Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. [7]And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

This Is The Way, Walk Ye In It

Is. 30:20-21 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: [21]And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

Train Up A Child

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Prov. 23:19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Prov. 23:26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Prov. 20:11 Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

Understanding

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Prov. 13:15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

Prov. 15:21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

Prov. 4:5-10 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. [8]Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. [9]She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee. [10]Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

Prov. 9:1-6 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars: [2]She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table. [3]She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city, [4]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [5]Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled. [6]Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Violence

Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

Walk Uprightly

Prov. 10:9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

Prov. 10:29 The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

Prov. 14:2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Prov. 28:18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

- Continued -

PATH OF THY FEET cont.

Walk Worthy Of The LORD

Col. 1:9-10 For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding; [10] That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

1 Thes. 2:12 That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

Ways Of Death

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

When man's ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Wicked

Prov. 4:14-17 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. [15]Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. [16]For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. [17]For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Prov. 28:6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

Wisdom

Prov. 23:19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

Eph. 5:15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

Prov. 8:20 I[Wisdom] lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

Prov. 8:32 Now therefore hearken unto me[Wisdom], O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways.

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

Prov. 4:5-10 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. [8]Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her. [9]She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee. [10]Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

Word Of God

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Wrong Way

Prov. 22:5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

Is. 30:1-3 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: [2]That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! [3]Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

Is. 30:20-1 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: [21]And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PATIENCE

HASTY pg# 183 LONG SUFFERING pg# 262 WAITING ON THE LORD pg# 462

Luke 21:19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

Answering A Matter Before Hearing It

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Be Patience For The Coming Of The Lord

Jam. 5:7-8 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. [8]Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

Cast Not Away Your Confidence

Heb. 10:35-37 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

Follow After Patience

1 Tim. 6:10-11 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. [11]But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

Forbearance

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Have Patience

Jam. 1:2-4 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; [3]Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. [4]But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

Patient In Spirit

Eccl. 7:8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Perfected By Patience

Jam. 1:4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

Receive Promises Through Patience

Heb. 6:12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

Heb. 6:13-15 For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself, [14]Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee. [15]And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

Luke 21:19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

Rom. 15:4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

Heb. 10:32-36 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions; [33]Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. [34]For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. [35]Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

Is. 30:15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

Saves

Luke 21:19 In your patience possess ye your souls.

Slow To Anger

Prov. 16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Sow And Reap

Gal. 6:9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

- Continued -

PATIENCE cont.

Servant Of The LORD Must Be Patient

2 Tim. 2:24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

Signs Of An Apostle

2 Cor. 12:12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

2 Cor. 6:4 But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

Take Note: Our Examples

Jam. 5:10-11 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. [11]Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

Tribulation Worketh Patience

Rom. 5:3-5 And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience; [4]And patience, experience; and experience, hope: [5]And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

Rom. 12:12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PEACE

CONTENTMENT pg# 81 REST pg# 342

Is. 26:3 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.

Blessed Are The Peacemakers

Mat. 5:9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

From The LORD

Ps. 29:11 The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

John 14:27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

John 16:33 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Ps. 4:8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

God Of Peace

Heb. 13:20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

I Make The Peace

Is. 45:7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these things.

Joy To The Counsellors Of Peace

Prov. 12:20 Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.

Keep The Unity Of The Spirit Through Peace

Eph. 4:3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

Kingdom Of God Is In Peace

Rom. 14:17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

- Continued -

Live Peaceably

Rom. 12:18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

Heb. 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

Look To Peace Of God Within You For Direction

Col. 3:14-17 And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. [15] And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. [16] Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. [17]And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

Love Your Enemies

Mat. 5:43-48 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. [44]But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; [45]That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. [46]For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same? [47]And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so? [48]Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

Peace Is Better Than Strife

Prov. 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

Prov. 21:9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

Peace Reserved For The Meek

Ps. 37:10-11 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be. [11]But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

Perfect Peace To Those Whose Mind Is Stayed On The LORD

Is. 26:2-4 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in. [3]Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. [4]Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

Pray For The Peace Of The Civil Government

Jer. 29:7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

Resist Not Evil

Mat. 5:38-42 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: [39]But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. [40]And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also. [41]And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. [42]Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

Righteousness Sown In Peace

Jam. 3:18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Safety

Ps. 4:8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

When Jesus Returns

Is. 2:3-4 And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. [4]And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

Wicked

Is. 48:22 & Is. 57:21 There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

- Continued -

Wisdom Is Peaceable

Jam. 3:17-18 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. [18]And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Prov. 3:17 Her[Wisdom] ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PECULIAR PEOPLE

1 Pet. 2:9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

Tit. 2:14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

Ex. 19:5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine:

Mat. 5:13-16 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. [14]Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. [15]Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. [16]Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

John 3:8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Luke 6:35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PERISH

DEATH pg# 90 FALLING AWAY pg# 130 JUDGMENT pg# 229 SIN pg# 396

Prov. 29:18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PERSECUTION

SUFFER pg# 420

2 Tim. 3:12 Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

Against Christ

John 19:15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Caesar.

All Living Godly In Christ Jesus Shall Suffer Persecution

2 Tim. 3:12 Yea, and. all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

Be Thou Faithful Unto Death

Rev. 2:8-11 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive; [9]I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. [10]Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. [11]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

- Continued -

Blessings

Rom. 12:14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

Mat. 5:10-12 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. [11]Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. [12]Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

Can Not Separate Us From Love Of God

Rom. 8:35-37 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? [36]As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter. [37]Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

Is. 43:2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

Examples

Acts 7:57-9 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, [58]And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. [59]And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

Acts 9:1 And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

Fear Of Man

John 7:13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

John 12:42-43 Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue: [43]For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

John 19:38 And after this Joseph of Arimathaea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

Flee From Persecution

Mat. 10:22-23 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. [23]But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

Acts 8:1 And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judaea and Samaria, except the apostles.

Acts 11:19 Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

Shall Suffer Persecution

2 Tim. 3:12 Yea, and. all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

Suffer For His Sake

Phil. 1:29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

The Wicked Persecutes The Poor

Ps. 10:2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

Thorn In The Flesh

2 Cor. 12:7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

- Continued -

PERSECUTION cont.

When Persecuted It Is OK To Flee

Mat. 10:16-26 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. [17]But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues; [18]And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles. [19]But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. [20]For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. [21]And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death. [22]And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. [23]But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. [24]The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord. [25]It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household? [26]Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

Wicked

Ps. 37:32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

Prov. 29:10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

Ps. 10:2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

World Hated Me Before It Hated You

John 15:18-25 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. [19]If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. [20]Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. [21]But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. [22]If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin. [23]He that hateth me hateth my Father also. [24]If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father. [25]But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

Mat. 24:9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

You Shall Receive The Promise

Heb. 10:32-36 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions; [33]Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. [34]For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance. [35]Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PERVERSE

CONTRARY pg# 82 EVIL pg# 117 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 28:6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

Breach In The Spirit

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Bribes Pervert Judgment

Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

Despised

Prov. 12:8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

Foolishness

Prov. 19:3 The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

Hates Upright

Prov. 14:2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

Shall Be Known

Prov. 10:9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

Shall Fall

Prov. 28:18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

Tarry Long At The Wine

Prov. 23:29-35 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? [30]They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine. [31]Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. [32]At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. [33]Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things. [34]Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast. [35]They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

Words

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PLEASE THE LORD

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 FAITH pg# 122 OBEDIENCE pg# 281

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

He Sees Us

2 Chr. 16:9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. . . .

Honor The LORD

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Prov. 3:9-10 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: [10]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

Justice And Judgment

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

Love Your Enemy

Prov. 25:21-22 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: [22]For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

Meek And Quiet Spirit

1 Pet. 3:3-6 Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; [4]But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. [5]For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: [6]Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

Prayer Of The Upright

Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

They That Deal Truly Are His Delight

Prov. 12:22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.

Ezek. 18:4-9 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die. [5]But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right, [6]And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman, [7]And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment; [8]He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man, [9]Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD.

Trust In Him

Ps. 62:8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.

Wisdom

Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PLEASURE

Prov. 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

Pleasures Of Sin For A Season

Heb. 11:24-26 By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; [25]Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; [26]Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

POSSIBILITIES WITH GOD

DESIRES pg# 99 EXPECTATIONS pg# 120 FAITH pg# 122 HOPE pg# 205 IMAGINATION pg# 209

Luke 18:27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

Job 42:1-2 Then Job answered the LORD, and said, [2]I know that thou canst do every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from thee.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

POVERTY

RICHES pg# 349 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Association

Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Blessed Is He That Considereth The Poor

Ps. 41:1-2 Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble. [2]The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

Destruction Of The Poor Is Their Poverty

Prov. 10:15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

Do Not Judge By Looks

Jam. 2:1-4 My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. [2]For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment; [3]And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool: [4]Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 15:16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

Prov. 16:8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Generosity

Prov. 22:9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

- Continued -

POVERTY cont.

God Hath Chosen The Poor, Rich In Faith

Jam. 2:5-9 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? [6]But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats? [:7]Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called? [8]If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well: [9]But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

Haste Brings Want

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

He Upholds The Poor

Job 36:5-13 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. [6]He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the poor.

Ps. 9:18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

Humbled By Poverty

Prov. 18:23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

Prov. 22:7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.

Iniquities Removed By Shewing Mercy To Poor

Dan. 4:27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

Loose Woman

Prov. 5:3-11 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil: [4]But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. [5]Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell. [6]Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them. [7]Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth. [8]Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house: [9]Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel: [10]Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger; [11]And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,

Prov. 6:26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adultress will hunt for the precious life.

LORD Is Maker

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Prov. 17:5 Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

Loveth Pleasure

Prov. 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

Mercy

Prov. 14:21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.

Prov. 21:13 Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

Prov. 28:27 He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

Prov. 29:7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Prov. 19:17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

Ezek. 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

Moderation

Prov. 30:8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

- Continued -

Oppressing Poor

Amos 5:11-12 Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them. [12]For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

Prov. 22:16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Prov. 28:3 A poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

Prov. 29:7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

Prov. 30:14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

Prov. 14:31 He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

Ezek. 16:49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

Refusing Instruction

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

Safety?

Prov. 13:8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

Separated From Others

Prov. 19:4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

Prov. 19:7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.

Sleep

Prov. 20:13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

Prov. 6:6-11 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise: [7]Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, [8]Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest. [9]How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? [10]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

Sources Of Poverty

Prov. 22:16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

Prov. 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Eccl. 5:4-6 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

Prov. 10:3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

Prov. 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

Prov. 11:24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

The Understanding Of The Poor

Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

- Continued -

POVERTY cont.

The Vow

Eccl. 5:4-6 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

The Wicked Persecutes The Poor

Ps. 10:2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

Walk In Uprightness

Prov. 28:6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

Prov. 16:8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

Is. 66:2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

Want

Prov. 6:10-11 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

Prov. 20:4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.

Mat. 24:7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

Wine

Prov. 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

POWER

FASTING pg# 136 PRAYER pg# 308 RICHES pg# 349 STRENGTH pg# 417

THANKSGIVING pg# 427 WORD OF GOD pg# 499

In Praise

Ps. 149:5-9 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds. [6]Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two-edged sword in their hand; [7]To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people; [8]To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron; [9]To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

Over The Enemy

Luke 10:18-19 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Mat. 8:29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

Wealth

Prov. 22:7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.

Prov. 18:23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PRAISE

RESPECT pg# 342 SACRIFICE pg# 363 THANKSGIVING pg# 427 WORSHIP pg# 517

Ps. 29:2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

False Praise

Is. 29:13-14 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: [14]Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid.

Fear Of The LORD

Ps. 22:23 Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

Giving Thanks

Heb. 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Give The Glory Due His Name

Ps. 29:2 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

Glorifieth God

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Let Us Worship

Ps. 95:6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker.

Lift Up Your Hands

Ps. 63:4 Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

Mans Praise

Prov. 27:21 As the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.

Prov. 27:2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

Sacrifice Of Praise

Heb. 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

Seeking Your Own Glory

Prov. 25:27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

Seek The LORD

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Seek The LORD With Praise

Ps. 22:26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart shall live for ever.

Shout Unto God

Ps. 47:1 O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

Sing Praises To God

Ps. 47:6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

Ps. 100:1-2 Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands. [2]Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

Ps. 147:1 Praise ye the LORD: for it is good to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

Ps. 28:7 The LORD is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

- Continued -

The Joy Of The LORD Is Your Strength

Neh. 8:10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our LORD: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

Ps. 5:11 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

To Shew Forth His Praise

1 Pet. 2:9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

Ps. 145:11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

With Instruments

Ps. 33:1-3 Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright. [2]Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings. [3]Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

Worship

Rev. 7:12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

Rev. 5:13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

Worthy To Be Praised

Ps. 18:3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PRAYER

POWER pg# 306 THANKSGIVING pg# 427 WORSHIP pg# 517

Col. 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

Be Careful For Nothing

Phil. 4:6-7 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. [7]And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

Bind On Earth Shall Be Bound In Heaven

Mat. 18:18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

Call Upon The Lord

Ps. 18:3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

Continue Stedfastly

Acts 2:42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

Daniel

Dan. 6:10 Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

Deliverance

Ps. 50:14-15 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: [15]And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Enter Into His Presence With Thanksgiving And Praise

Ps. 100:4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

God Forbid That I Should Ceasing To Pray For You

1 Sam. 12:23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way:

- Continued -

God Seeks Intercessors

Ezek. 22:30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

Effective Prayer

Is. 38:1-5 In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live. [2]Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, [3]And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. [4]Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying, [5]Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

Jam. 5:16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Hear When I Call, O God

Ps. 4:1-5 Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. [2]O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after **leasing**? Selah. [3]But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him. [4]Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah. [5]Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD.

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

If According To His Will We Have Our Petition

1 John 5:14-15 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: [15]And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

Jam. 4:1-3 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? [2]Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. [3]Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

If Two Shall Agree Touching Anything

Mat. 18:19-20 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. [20]For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

Iniquities Hinder

Is. 59:1-2 Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: [2]But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

Intercession

Heb. 7:25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he [Jesus] ever liveth to make intercession for them.

Ezek. 22:30 And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

In The Day Of Trouble: I Will Deliver Thee

Ps. 50:14-15 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: [15]And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Jesus's Prayer

Mark 1:35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

Luke 6:12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

- Continued -

PRAYER cont.

Lifting Up Hands

1 Tim. 2:8 I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

Lords Prayer

Mat. 6:9-15 After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. [10]Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. [11]Give us this day our daily bread. [2]And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. [13]And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. [14]For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: [15]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Morning Prayer

Mark 1:35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

My Voice Shall You Hear In The Morning

Ps. 5:1-3 Give ear to my words, O LORD, consider my meditation. [2]Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray. [3]My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

Perfect Heart

Ps. 62:8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.

2 Chr. 16:9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

Pray Always

Luke 21:36 Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

Prayers Hindered

1 Pet. 3:7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

Prov. 28:9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

Is. 59:1-2 Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: [2]But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

Pray For More Workers

Mat. 9:36-38 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. [37]Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few; [38]Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

Pray For Those In Authority

1 Tim. 2:1-2 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; [2]For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

Jer. 29:7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

Rom. 13:3-4 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: [4]For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

- Continued -

Pray In Secret

Mat. 6:5-13 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. [6]But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. [7]But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. [8]Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. [9]After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. [10]Thy kingdom come, Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. [11]Give us this day our daily bread. [12]And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. [13]And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

Pray One For Another

Jam. 5:16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

Righteous

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

Prov. 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

Jam. 5:16-18 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. [17]Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. [18]And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

Serve God With Prayers

Luke 2:37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

Thanksgiving

Col. 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

Ps. 50:14-15 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: [15]And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

The Father Giveth Good Things

Mat. 7:11 If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

The Prayer Of The Upright Is His Delight

Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

Trust In The Lord

Ps. 17:6-7 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech. [7]Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

Watch In Prayer

Col. 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

When You Pray

Mat. 6:5-8 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. [6]But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly. [7]But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. [8]Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

You Ask Amiss

Jam. 4:1-3 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? [2]Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. [3]Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PREACH

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110 EVANGELISM pg# 117
GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 TEACHERS pg# 422

1 Cor. 2:4 And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

1 Cor. 9:19-23 For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. [20]And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law; [21]To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. [22]To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some. [23]And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PREPARATIONS

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Prov. 24:27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

Prov. 25:8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PRESENCE OF THE LORD

John 12:26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Ps. 37:25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PRIDE

ARGUE pg# 32 BOAST pg# 52 CONCEIT pg# 76 CONTENTION pg# 80 HYPOCRITES pg# 208
SCORN pg# 381 SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388 WRATH pg# 517

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Before A Fall

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Jer. 13:15-17 Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken. [16]Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness. [17]But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

Brings You Low

Prov. 29:23 A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

Destitute Of The Truth

1 Tim. 6:3-5 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; [4]He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, [5]Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Job 40:9-14 Hast thou an arm like God? [God speaking to Job]
or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?
[10]Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.
[11]Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath:
and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.
[12]Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low;
and tread down the wicked in their place. [13]Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.
[14]Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

Fool

Prov. 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

God Resists The Proud

Jam. 4:6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

Ps. 18:27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks.

Greater Damnation

Luke 20:46-47 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts; [47]Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

Heart

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

Lazy

Prov. 26:16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

Not Upright

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

- Continued -

PRIDE cont.

Only By Pride Cometh Contention

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Patient Better Than Proud

Eccl. 7:8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Seeking Own Glory

Prov. 25:27 It is not good to eat much honey: so for men to search their own glory is not glory.

Shame

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

Strife

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

The LORD Hates Pride

Prov. 6:16-19 These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [8]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, [19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

Prov. 15:25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Dan. 4:37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

Is. 2:11-12 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. [12]For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

Mal. 4:1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

Wicked

Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

Prov. 30:13 There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

Ps. 10:2-4 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined. [3]For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth. [4]The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

Wise In Own Eyes

Is. 5:21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Wrath

Prov. 21:24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PRINCIPALS OF THE KINGDOM

FAITH pg# 122 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383

SOW AND REAP pg# 409

Believe That Ye Receive

Mark 11:24 Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.

By Faith Ye Stand

2 Cor. 5:7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

2 Cor. 1:24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

Gal. 3:11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

Gal. 3:22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

Gal. 3:26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

Can Receive Nothing Except Be Given From Heaven

John 3:27 John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

Commit Thy Works

Prov. 16:3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

Envying And Strife

Jam. 3:14-18 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work. [17]But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. [18]And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Evil Men Wax Worse And Worse

2 Tim. 3:13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

Except The LORD Build

Ps. 127:1 Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Filling Up Sin

Is. 33:1 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

Gen. 15:13-16 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not their's, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years; [14]And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. [15]And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. [16]But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

God Resisteth The Proud, But Giveth Grace Unto The Humble

Jam. 4:6-8 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. [7]Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. [8]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Hasty

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

- Continued -

He Humbled Himself

Phil. 2:5-9 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: [6]Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: [7]But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: [8]And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. [9]Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

Leadeth Into Captivity Shall Go Into Captivity

Rev. 13:10 He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

Not With Me, Is Against Me

Mat. 12:30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

Pride

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Revenge

Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

Repentance

Mark 2:15-17 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. [16]And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? [17]When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Sow And Reap

Gal. 6:7-8 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

Ps. 126:5-6 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. [6]He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Mark 4:24-25 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. [25]For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

Them That Honour Me I Will Honour

1 Sam. 2:30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

Thy Faith Has Saved Thee

Luke 7:36-50 And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. [37]And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment, [38]And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. [39]Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner. [40]And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on. [41]There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty. [42]And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? [43]Simon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. [44]And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head. [45]Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet. [46]My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. [47]Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. [48]And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven. [49]And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also? [50]And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

- Continued -

Walk While Ye Have The Light

John 12:35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

Wealth

Prov. 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

When Pride Cometh

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

With The Lowly Is Wisdom

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROMISES

FAITH pg# 122 NEW COVENANT pg# 280

Cast Not Away Your Confidence

Heb. 10:35-37 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

I Will Never Leave Thee, Nor Forsake Thee

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Is. 46:4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

Rom. 8:37-39 Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us. [38]For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, [39]Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Prov. 14:26 In the fear of the LORD is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

Keep Faith Unto The End

Heb. 11:13-16 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. [14]For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country. [15]And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. [16]But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city.

Heb. 11:39-40 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise: [40]God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

Partakers Of The Divine Nature

2 Pet. 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

Sins Cleansed

Is. 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

Zech. 13:1 In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

Eph. 5:25-26 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; [26]That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

Through Faith And Patience

Heb. 6:12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

Heb. 10:36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROMOTION

Ps. 75:6-7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south. [7]But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Prov. 25:6-7 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men: [7]For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

Prov. 3:35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

Gen. 45:7-8 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance. [8]So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

1 Sam. 2:7-8 The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth up. [8]He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the LORD's, and he hath set the world upon them.

Ps. 75:6-7 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south. [7]But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

Dan. 2:20-21 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his: [21]And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROPHECY

DREAMS pg# 110 MIRACLES pg# 274

Believe His Prophets, So Shall Ye Prosper

2 Chr. 20:20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

False Prophets

Jer. 23:21-40 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. [22]But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings. [23]Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off? [24]Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD. [25]I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed. [26]How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart; [27]Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal. [28]The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. [29]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces? [30]Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour. [31]Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith. [32]Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD. [33]And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD. [34]And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house. [35]Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken? [36]And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. [37]Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken? [38]But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD; [39]Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence: [40]And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

Ezek. 13:1-9 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [2]Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD; [3]Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing! [4]O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts. [5]Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD. [6]They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word. [7]Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith it; albeit I have not spoken? [8]Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord GOD. [9]And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

Lam. 2:14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

Deut. 18:21-22 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken? [22]When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

Jer. 23:16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

- Continued -

False Prophets cont.

Jer. 14:14 Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

I Show Things Before They Come To pass

Is. 48:3-5 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass. [4]Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass; [5]I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

Known In A Vision – Spoken To In A Dream

Num. 12:6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream.

Jer. 23:28-29 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. [29]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

Job 33:15-16 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; [16]Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

Obey Gods Direct Orders

1 Ki. 13:8-24 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place: [9]For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest. [10]So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel. [11]Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bethel; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bethel: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father. [12]And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah. [13]And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon, [14]And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am. [15]Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread. [16]And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place: [17]For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. [18]He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. **But he lied** unto him. [19]So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water. [20]And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back: [21]And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee, [22]But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the Lord did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers. [23]And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back. [24]And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

Responsibilities

Ezek. 33:6-9 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. [7]So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me. [8]When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. [9]Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

Testimony Of Jesus Is The Spirit Of Prophecy

Rev. 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

- Continued -

The LORD Works Thru Prophets

Amos 3:7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

Is. 48:3 I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass.

Is. 46:10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

Rom. 4:17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were.

The Second Gathering Of Israel

Is. 11:10-12 And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious. [11]And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea. [12]And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROPHECY OF END

ANTICHRIST pg# 31 RAPTURE pg# 329 THE BEAST pg# 428

By Jesus

Mat. 24:3-44 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? [4]And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. [5]For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. [6]And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. [7]For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. [8]All these are the beginning of sorrows. [9]Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. [11]And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. [12]And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. [13]But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. [14]And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. [15]When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place,(whoso readeth, let him understand:) [16]Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: [17]Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: [18]Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. [19]And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! [20]But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: [21]For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. [22]And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. [23]Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before. [26]Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. [27]For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. [28]For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together. [29]Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: [30]And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. [31]And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. [32]Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh: [33]So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. [34]Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled. [35]Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. [36]But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only. [37]But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.[38]For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, [39]And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. [40]Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [41]Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [42]Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. [43]But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. [44]Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

- Continued -

By Jesus cont.

Luke 17:22-37 And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it. [23]And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them. [24]For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. [25]But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation. [26]And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. [27]They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. [28]Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; [29]But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. [30]Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed. [31]In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. [32]Remember Lot's wife. [33]Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it. [34]I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. [35]Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [36]Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [37]And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

Day Of The Lord

Is. 13:9-11 Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it. [10]For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. [11]And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

Last Days Perilous

2 Tim. 3:1-5 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. [2]For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, [3]Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4]Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; [5]Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

Jude 1:16-19 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage. [17]But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; [18]How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. [19]These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

Rapture

1 Thes. 4:16-18 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: [17]Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. [18]Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

2 Thes. 2:3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

Some Shall Depart From The Faith

1 Tim. 4:1-6 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; [3]Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. [4]For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: [5]For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. [6]If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

Mat. 24:9-10 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

- Continued -

The Beast

Rev. 13:3-8 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast. [4]And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? [5]And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. [6]And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. [7]And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. [8]And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Rev. 13:15-18 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. [16]And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: [17]And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. [18]Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Rev. 14:9-11 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, [10]The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: [11]And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROSPER

RICHES pg# 349

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Ps. 35:27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROTECTION

COVERING pg# 85 SAFETY pg# 364 SECURITY pg# 382

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Ps. 20:7-8 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. [8]They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Ezek. 9:4-5 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. [5]And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

Is. 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PROVE ALL THINGS

DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DOCTRINE pg# 107 FAITH pg# 122 GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 LIES pg# 254 LEARNING pg# 254
SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 383 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483

1 Thes. 5:21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

Contend For The Original Faith

Jam. 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

Examine Yourselves

2 Cor. 13:5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates?
Gal. 6:4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.
Lam. 3:40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.

Hold Fast That Which Is Good

1 Thes. 5:21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

Let The Peace Of God Guide Your Heart

Col. 3:15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

Proving What Is Acceptable

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.
Eph. 5:10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.
Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.
Gal. 6:4 But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.
Lam. 3:40 Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.
Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.
1 Thes. 5:21 Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

Rightly Divide The Word Of Truth

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Try The Spirits Whether They Are Of God

1 John 4:1 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.
Rev. 2:2 I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

Understanding

1 Cor. 14:20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.
Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PRUDENT

DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DISCRETION pg# 105 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Concealeth Knowledge

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Conceit

Is. 5:21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Covereth Shame

Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

Foreseeth The Evil

Prov. 27:12 / Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Knowledge

Prov. 13:16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.
Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
Prov. 14:18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

Regardeth Reproof

Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

Understand His Way

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.
Prov. 14:15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

Wife

Prov. 19:14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the LORD.

Wisdom

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.
Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

PURITY

HOLINESS pg# 200 HONOR pg# 204 SANCTIFICATION pg# 375

Mat. 5:8 Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

Call On The LORD Out Of A Pure Heart

2 Tim. 2:22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

Come Out From Among Them

2 Cor. 6:17-18 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. [18]And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

Depart From Iniquity

2 Tim. 2:19-22 Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. [20]But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. [21]If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work. [22]Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

1 Thes. 4:1-7 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. [2]For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. [3]For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: [4]That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; [5]Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: [6]That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. [7]For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

Tit. 2:11-14 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, [12]Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; [13]Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; [14]Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

1 Cor. 10:5-10 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. [6]Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. [7]Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. [8]Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. [9]Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. [10]Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

Eph. 4:31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

Eph. 5:5-7 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. [6]Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. [7]Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

Heb. 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

Every Word Of God Is Pure

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

His Work Is Right

Prov. 21:8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

- Continued -

Predestined To Purity

Rom. 8:29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

2 Pet. 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

Eph. 1:4-5 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: [5]Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

Heb. 12:14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

1 John 3:1-3 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. [2]Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. [3]And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

Pure In Own Eyes

Prov. 30:12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

Pureness Of Heart

Prov. 22:11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

Temple Of The Holy Ghost

1 Cor. 6:19-20 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? [20]For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

That We Should Be Holy And Without Blame Before Him

Eph. 1:4-5 According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: [5]Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

Think On These Things

Phil. 4:8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

Unto The Pure All Things Are Pure

Tit. 1:15 Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

We Are The Sons Of God

1 John 3:1-3 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. [2]Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. [3]And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

Who Can Say I Made My Heart Clean

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Prov. 30:12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

Words Are Pleasant

Prov. 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RAGE

HATE pg# 184 SCORN pg# 381 WRATH pg# 517

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Prov. 19:19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RAPE

Deut. 22:23-29 If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her; [24]Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you. [25]But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die. [26]But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter: [27]For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her. [28]If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; [29]Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

2 Sam. 13:14-15 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her. [15]Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RAPTURE

PROPHECY OF END pg# 322 RESURRECTION pg# 343

Mark 13:27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

Be Ready

Mat. 25:1-13 Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. [2]And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. [3]They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them: [4]But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. [5]While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept. [6]And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him. [7]Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. [8]And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out. [9]But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves. [10]And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut. [11]Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us. [12]But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not. [13]Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

- Continued -

RAPTURE cont.

Jesus Foretells

Mat. 24:29-31 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: [30]And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. [31]And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

Mark 13:27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

Mat. 24:40-44 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [41]Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [42]Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. [43]But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. [44]Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

Luke 17:30-37 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed. [31]In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. [32]Remember Lot's wife. [33]Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it. [34]I tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. [35]Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [36]Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. [37]And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

Promise

1 Cor. 15:51-58 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, [52]In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. [53]For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. [54]So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. [55]O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? [56]The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law. [57]But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. [58]Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

1 Thes. 4:13-18 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. [14]For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. [15]For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. [16]For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: [17]Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. [18]Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

2 Thes. 2:1-8 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, [2]That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. [3]Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; [4]Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. [5]Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? [6]And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. [7]For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. [8]And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

? Spirit Of God Removed ?

2 Thes. 2:6-8 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. [7]For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. [8]And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REBELLION

CHANGE (GIVEN TO) pg# 63 EVIL pg# 117 OBEDIENCE pg# 281 SIN pg# 396

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

As The Sin Of Witchcraft

1 Sam. 15:23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

Destroyed

Prov. 29:1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

Evil

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

Instruction

Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

Prov. 15:32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

Obey Governments

Tit. 3:1 Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

Rom. 13:1-7 Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. [2]Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. [3]For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same: [4]For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. [5]Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. [6]For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. [7]Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

Revolution

Prov. 24:21-22 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: [22]For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RECONCILIATION

UNITY pg# 456

2 Cor. 5:19 To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself ...

2 Cor. 5:18-21 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation; [19]To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. [20]Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. [21]For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

Col. 1:16-22 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: [17] And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. [18] And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence. [19] For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell; [20] And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. [21] And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled [22] In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

Mat. 5:23-24 Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; [24]Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REFRESHING

REVIVAL pg# 347

Acts 3:19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.

Luke 5:17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judaea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REINS

GUIDANCE pg# 181

Jer. 17:10 I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

The Heart Responds To Gods Word

Ps. 16:7 I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

Jer. 17:9-10 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? [10]I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

The LORD Trieth The Hearts And Reins

Ps. 7:9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

Ps. 26:2 Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

Ps. 139:13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

Jer. 17:10 I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REJECTION

JUDGMENT pg# 229

Luke 6:22-23 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

God Is Far From Wicked

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

If They Reject You Because Of Jesus

Luke 6:22-23 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. [23]Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

Jesus Was Rejected

Is. 53:3 He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

Mat. 27:46 And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

Jesus Will Never Forsake You

Heb. 13:1-5 Let brotherly love continue. [2]Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. [3]Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. [4]Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. [5]Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Rebuke The Wicked

Prov. 24:24-25 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him: [25]But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

- Continued -

Spirit Would Fail Before Me

Is. 57:15-21 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. [16]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made. [17]For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. [18]I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. [19]I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him. [20]But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

The LORD Will Not Fail You

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RELIGION

Jam. 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

False Religion

Jam. 1:26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

Mat. 7:15-20 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. [16]Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? [17]Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. [18]A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. [19]Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. [20]Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

Mat. 24:4-26 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you. [5]For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. [6]And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. [7]For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. [8]All these are the beginning of sorrows. [9]Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. [11]And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. [12]And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. [13]But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. [14]And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. [15]When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place,(whoso readeth, let him understand:) [16]Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: [17]Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: [18]Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. [19]And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! [20]But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: [21]For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. [22]And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. [23]Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before. [26]Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.

Acts 20:29-31 For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. [30]Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. [31]Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

2 Cor. 4:2-5 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. [3]But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: [4]In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. [5]For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

- Continued -

False Religion cont.

Gal. 1:6-9 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel: [7]Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. [8]But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. [9]As we said before, so say I now again, if any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

Phil. 3:1-3 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe. [2]Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision. [3]For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

Col. 2:8 Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

1 Tim. 1:4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

Eph. 6:10-18 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. [11]Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. [12]For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. [13]Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. [14]Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; [15]And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; [16]Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. [17]And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: [18]Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

Rom. 16:17-19 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. [18]For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple. [19]For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil.

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

1 Tim. 4:1-6 Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils; [2]Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron; [3]Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. [4]For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: [5]For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. [6]If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

1 Tim. 6:3-6 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; [4]He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, [5]Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. [6]But godliness with contentment is great gain.

2 Tim. 3:1-8 This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come. [2]For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, [3]Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4]Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God; [5]Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. [6]For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts, [7]Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. [8]Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

2 Tim. 4:3-4 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; [4]And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

2 Pet. 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

- Continued -

False Religion cont.

1 John 4:1-4 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. [2]Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: [3]And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. [4]Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

2 John 1:9-11 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. [10]If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: [11]For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

2 Cor. 11:3-4 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ. [4]For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

True

Jam. 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Jam. 3:17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

2 Cor. 4:2-5 But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. [3]But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: [4]In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. [5]For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

2 John 1:9-11 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. [10]If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed: [11]For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REPENTANCE

CONFESSION pg# 77 CONTRITE pg# 81 GOSPEL pg# 173 GRACE pg# 178 SALVATION pg# 366

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Baptize With Water Unto Repentance

Mat. 3:11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance. but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Bring Forth Therefore Fruits Meet For Repentance

Mat. 3:7-8 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? [8]Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

Acts 26:20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

By The Fear Of The LORD Men Depart From Evil

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

- Continued -

Calls Sinners To Repentance

Mat. 9:10-13 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. [11]And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? [12]But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. [13]But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Confess To The LORD

Ps. 32:5 I acknowledge my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

Converteth The Sinner From Error

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Essential Part Of Gospel

Acts 26:20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

2 Cor. 7:9-10 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. [10]For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

Mat. 4:17 From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

Mark 6:12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

Luke 24:47 And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

Luke 13:5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

Acts 2:38-39 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.

Mat. 3:11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance. but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Acts 20:21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

Acts 17:30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

God Does Not Change

Rom. 11:29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

Godly Sorrow Worketh Repentance To Salvation

2 Cor. 7:9-10 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. [10]For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

God Wants Us To Repent

Ezek. 33:11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Hos. 5:15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

Repentance Is A Foundation

Heb. 6:1 Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

- Continued -

Repentance Toward God

Acts 20:18-21 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, [19]Serving the LORD with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: [20]And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, [21]Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

Repentance Unto Life

Acts 11:18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life.

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Job 36:5-13 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. [6]He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the poor. [7]He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. [8]And if they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction; [9]Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded. [10]He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity. [11]If they obey and serve him, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures. [12]But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge. [13]But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

Acts 20:18-21 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons, [19]Serving the LORD with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews: [20]And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, [21]Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

Repent And Do The First Works

Rev. 2:4-5 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love. [5]Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

Seek God Early

Hos. 5:15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

When The Lord Rebukes; Repent

Rev. 3:19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

Whoso Confesseth And Forsaketh Sin Shall Have Mercy

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Worldly Repentance Worketh Death

2 Cor. 7:9-10 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. [10]For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

Mat. 27:3-5 Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, [4]Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. [5]And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REPROACH

REPROOF pg# 339 SHAME pg# 393 SLANDER pg# 401

Prov. 18:3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.
Prov. 19:26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 27:11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REPROOF

CHASTENING pg# 64 COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 27:5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.

Accept Reproof

Ps. 141:5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.
Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
Prov. 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
Eccl. 7:5-6 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. 6For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

Angry Countenance Drives Away Backbiting Tongue

Prov. 25:23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

Correct A Child

Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

Do Not Ignore Reproof

Prov. 29:1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.
Prov. 15:10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die.
Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
Heb. 12:5-6 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: 6For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.
Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
Prov. 12:1 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.

Forgive

Luke 17:3-4 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. 4And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

Future Knowledge

1 Cor. 13:12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

Godly Steps To Reprove

Mat. 18:15-17 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. 16But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. 17And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.
Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; 20Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

- Continued -

REPROOF cont.

Hear The Rebuke Of The Wise

Eccl. 7:5-6 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. [6]For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

Honored

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

If You Rebuke Someone Be Ready To Forgive Them

Luke 17:3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

In Meekness

1 Tim. 5:1 Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

Instruction

Prov. 10:17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
Prov. 12:1 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is brutish.
Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.
Prov. 23:12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

Open Rebuke

Prov. 27:5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.
Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.
Gal. 2:11-14 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed. [12]For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. [13]And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation. [14]But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

Preach The Word

2 Tim. 4:2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine.

Public Reproof

1 Tim. 5:20 Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

Scorner

Prov. 9:7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.
Prov. 9:8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.
Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
Prov. 15:12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.
Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

The Lords Reproof

Heb. 12:5-6 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.
John 7:7 The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

Understanding

Prov. 15:32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.
Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

- Continued -

Warn Them That Are Unruly

1 Thes. 5:14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.

Gal. 6:1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Gal. 2:11-14 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed. [12]For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. [13]And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation. [14]But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

Eph. 5:11-13 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. [12]For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. [13]But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

Tit. 1:9-11 Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. [10]For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: [11]Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

Way Of Life

Prov. 6:23 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

Wise

Prov. 9:8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

Prov. 15:5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

Prov. 15:31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

Prov. 17:10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

Prov. 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

Eccl. 7:5-6 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. [6]For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

Works Of Darkness

Eph. 5:11-13 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. [12]For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. [13]But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REPUTATION

Good Name

Eccl. 7:1 A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

Your Actions Establish Your Reputation

Ps. 138:2 I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REQUIRED OF GOD

KNOW GOD pg# 241 THINGS GOD LOVES pg# 431

Jer. 22:3 Thus saith the LORD; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RESPECT

ELDERS pg# 111 HONOR pg# 204 PRAISE pg# 307

Prov. 23:10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
1 Sam. 2:30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RESPONSIBILITY

FAITHFUL pg# 128

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REST

HOPE pg# 205 PEACE pg# 296 TONGUES pg# 440

Is. 11:10 And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

Ask For The Old Path

Jer. 6:16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

Can Not Enter Into Rest Because Of Unbelief

Heb. 3:18-19 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not? [19]So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

Hard Hearts

Ps. 95:8-11 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness: [9]When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work. [10]Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways: [11]Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

In Returning And Rest Shall Ye Be Saved

Is. 30:15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

Jesus Rest Is Glorious

Is. 11:10 And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.
Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

LORD Hath Dealt Bountifully

Ps. 116:7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.
Is. 30:15 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

- Continued -

Tongues Is Rest

Is. 28:11-12 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people. [12]To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

Wait Patiently For Him

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

We Which Believe Do Enter Into Rest

Heb. 4:1-11 Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. [2]For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. [3]For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world. [4]For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. [5]And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest. [6]Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief: [7]Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. [8]For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. [9]There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. [10]For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. [11]Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RESURRECTION

JUDGMENT pg# 229 RAPTURE pg# 329

Rev. 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power ...

According To Gospel

2 Tim. 2:8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel:

All Will Be Resurrected

Dan. 12:1-2 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. [2]And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

John 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

Acts 24:15 And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

Behold, I Am Alive For Evermore

Rev. 1:17-18 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last: [18]I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.

Rom. 6:9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

Bones Of Elisha

2 Ki. 13:20-21 And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year. [21]And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

- Continued -

Declared To Be The Son Of God With Power

Rom. 1:4 And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

Heb. 13:20-21 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, [21]Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

First Resurrection

Rev. 20:4-6 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. [5]But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. [6]Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

God Raised Jesus

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Rom. 4:25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

Rom. 1:3-4 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; [4]And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

Eph. 1:18-23 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, [19]And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power, [20]Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, [21]Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come: [22]And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, [23]Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.

Heb. 13:20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

Acts 2:23-24 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain: [24]Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

In The Resurrection They Neither Marry, Nor Are Given In Marriage

Mat. 22:23-33 The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him, [24]Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. [25]Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother: [26]Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh. [27]And last of all the woman died also. [28]Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. [29]Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God. [30]For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven. [31]But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, [32]I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living. [33]And when the multitude heard this, they were astonished at his doctrine.

Jesus Dieth No More

Rom. 6:9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

- Continued -

Jesus Resurrection Foretold

Mat. 16:21 From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

Mat. 17:22-23 And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men: [23]And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

Mat. 20:17-18 And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them, [18]Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

Judgment

John 5:29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.

Our Change

Phil. 3:20-21 For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: [21]Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

1 John 3:2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

Promise Of Everlasting Life

John 6:40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

Prophesy

Ps. 49:15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah.

Ps. 16:10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

Ps. 49:7-9 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him: [8](For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:) [9]That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.

Raised Again For Our Justification

Rom. 4:25 Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

Rapture

1 Thes. 4:16-17 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: [17]Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

Saved By The Resurrection Of Jesus

1 Pet. 1:3-5 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, [4]To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, [5]Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

Some Said There Is No Resurrection

1 Cor. 15:12-21 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? [13]But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen: [14]And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain. [15]Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not. [16]For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised: [17]And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins. [18]Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished. [19]If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. [20]But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. [21]For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead.

- Continued -

Spiritual Body

1 Cor. 15:40-44 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. [41]There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory. [42]So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: [43]It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: [44]It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

2 Cor. 5:1-4 For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. [2]For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven: [3]If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. [4]For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

When I Awake, With Thy Likeness

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

2 Pet. 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REVELATION

SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451

Eph. 1:17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

God Giveth To All Men Liberally

Jam. 1:5-8 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [7]For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. [8]A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

Through Jesus

Col. 2:3 In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

Revealed To Prophets

Gal. 1:11-12 But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man. [12]For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

Amos 3:7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

2 Cor. 12:3-4 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) [4]How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

Teach By Revelation

1 Cor. 14:6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

Then Opened He Their Understanding

Luke 24:45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

Watch In Prayer

Col. 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

- Continued -

Wicked

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Wisdom

Eph. 1:17 That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

Col. 2:3 In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REVENGE

VENGEANCE pg# 458 VIOLENT pg# 459

Prov. 24:29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

Avenge Not Yourself

Rom. 12:19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

Prov. 24:29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

Ye Know Not What Manner Of Spirit Ye Are Of

Luke 9:51-56 And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem, [52]And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him. [53]And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. [54]And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? [55]But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. [56]For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REVIVAL

REFRESHING pg# 332

He Revives The Spirit Of Humble And Contrite

Is. 57:15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

Ps. 34:18 The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Restore My Joy

Ps. 51:10-12 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. [11]Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me. [12]Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy free spirit.

Times Of Refreshing

Acts 3:19 Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

REWARD

CONDEMN pg# 76 HEAVEN pg# 197 HELL pg# 198 JUDGMENT pg# 229

LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

Mat. 5:11-12 Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. [12]Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

Backslider

Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

By Your Words

Prov. 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

Cast Not Away Your Confidence

Heb. 10:35-37 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

Evil

Prov. 24:20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Fool

Prov. 26:1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

Prov. 26:10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

Greater Riches Than The World

Heb. 11:26 Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

Mat. 5:11-12 Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. [12]Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

Liberal Soul

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Righteousness

Prov. 11:18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

Sow And Reap

Prov. 11:25 The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

Prov. 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

Temptations

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

The LORD Will Reward You

Prov. 25:21-22 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: [22]For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

Ps. 91:14-16 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

- Continued -

Rewarder Of Them That Diligently Seek Him

Heb. 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Violence

Prov. 28:17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

Wicked

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RICHES

COVETOUS pg# 86 DECEITFUL pg# 93 GREED pg# 180 MONEY pg# 277 POWER pg# 306

PROSPER pg# 324 WAGES pg# 461

1 Tim. 6:6-7 But godliness with contentment is great gain. [7]For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

Abundance Never Satisfies

Eccl. 5:10-11 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also vanity. [11]When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

Actually Made Lower

Jam. 1:9-11 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted: [10]But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. [11]For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

A Good Name Is Better

Prov. 22:1 A GOOD name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.

Be Content

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Ps. 37:16 A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.

Prov. 16:8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

Prov. 15:16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Luke 16:13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

1 Tim. 6:6-10 But godliness with contentment is great gain. [7]For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. [8]And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. [9]But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. [10]For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

Phil. 3:8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

Blessing Of The LORD

Prov. 10:22 The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Better To Walk Uprightly Than Be Rich

Prov. 28:6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

- Continued -

RICHES cont.

Cannot Serve God And Mammon

Luke 16:13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Choke The Word

Mat. 13:22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

Mark 4:19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

Covetousness

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

Jam. 4:1 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Prov. 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

Deceitfulness Of Riches

Mat. 13:22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

Mark 4:19 And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

1 Tim. 6:6-10 But godliness with contentment is great gain. [7]For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. [8]And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. [9]But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. [10]For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

1 Tim. 6:17-19 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; [18]That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate; [19]Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

Prov. 11:28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

Prov. 23:4-5 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. [5]Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

Diligent

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Prov. 27:23-24 Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds. [24]For riches are not for ever: and doth the crown endure to every generation?

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Prov. 10:4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

- Continued -

Don't Trust In Riches

Prov. 11:28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

1 Tim. 6:17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

Prov. 23:4-5 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. [5]Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

Mark 10:17-24 And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life? [18]And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God. [19]Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother. [20]And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth. [21]Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. [22]And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. [23]And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God![24]And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Evil Riches

Jam. 5:1-6 Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. [2]Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. [3]Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. [4]Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. [5]Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. [6]Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

Prov. 15:16 Better is little with the fear of the LORD than great treasure and trouble therewith.

Flee Oppression

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Fools Destroyed By Riches

Prov. 1:32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

Generosity

Prov. 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

Acts 2:44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

Godliness With Contentment Is Great Gain

1 Tim. 6:6-10 But godliness with contentment is great gain. [7]For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. [8]And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. [9]But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. [10]For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

God Giveth

Eccl. 2:26 For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

God Has Pleasure In Our Prosperity

Ps. 35:27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

Is. 48:17 Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

- Continued -

RICHES cont.

Greedy Of Gain

Prov. 15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

Eccl. 5:13-14 There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt. [14]But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

In The Day Of Adversity Consider

Eccl. 7:14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

Hasty

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Heart

Mat. 6:21 & Luke 12:34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Humility

Prov. 22:4 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life.

If Sinners Entice Thee Consent Thou Not

Prov. 1:10-18 My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. [11]If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause: [12]Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit: [13]We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil: [14]Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse: [15]My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path: [16]For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. [17]Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird. [18]And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

If Riches Increase, Set Not Your Heart On Them

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Inheritance Of Fathers

Prov. 19:14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the LORD.

Knowledge

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Lack Understanding

Ps. 49:16-20 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased; [17]For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him. [18]Though while he lived he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself. [19]He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light. [20]Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

Lay Up Your Treasures In Heaven

Mat. 6:19-21 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: [20]But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal: [21]For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

- Continued -

Life Not In Riches

Luke 12:13-15 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. [14]And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you? [15]And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

Jer. 17:11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

Prov. 11:28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

Luke 16:13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Prov. 23:4-5 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. [5] Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

Ps. 62:10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

Love Of Money Is The Root Of All Evil

1 Tim. 6:6-10 But godliness with contentment is great gain. [7]For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. [8]And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. [9]But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. [10]For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

Prov. 15:27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Phil. 3:17-20 Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample. [18](For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: [19]Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.) [20]For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

Phil. 3:8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

Prov. 13:11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

Luke 16:13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

Love Not Pleasure

Prov. 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

1 John 2:15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Lying Tongue

Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

Prov. 30:8 Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

Makes Friends

Prov. 19:4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

Offerings

Hag. 1:6-11 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes. [7]Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. [8]Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD. [9]Ye looked for much, and, lo it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. [10]Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit. [11]And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

- Continued -

RICHES cont.

Oppresseth The Poor

Prov. 22:16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.
Prov. 28:8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

Poor

Prov. 14:20 The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many friends.
Prov. 10:4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
Prov. 10:15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
Prov. 19:4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.
Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.
Prov. 21:17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.
Prov. 22:7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
Prov. 22:16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.
Prov. 27:7 The full soul loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
Prov. 28:8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
Prov. 18:23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

Profit Not In Day Of Wrath

Prov. 11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.

Riches Come And Go

Eccl. 7:14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.
1 Tim. 6:17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;
Prov. 11:28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.
Prov. 23:4-5 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. [5]Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

Rich Man And Lazarus

Luke 16:19-21 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: [20]And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, [21]And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

Righteous

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
Prov. 28:20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

Rule

Prov. 22:7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.

Sleep Is Taken From Rich

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Strong City

Prov. 10:15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
Prov. 18:11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

Time And Chance Happeneth To All

Eccl. 9:11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

The LORD Gives Power To Get Wealth

Deut. 8:18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.
Prov. 22:2 The rich and poor meet together: the LORD is the maker of them all.

The Rich Answer With Conceit

Prov. 18:23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.
Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

- Continued -

The Righteous

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Ps. 125:3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

The Things Done To Acquire Riches Will Follow You

Jam. 5:1-6 Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. [2]Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. [3]Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. [4]Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. [5]Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. [6]Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

Jer. 17:10-11 I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. [11]As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

True Riches

Prov. 13:7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches.

Trust In Riches

Prov. 11:28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

Vanity

Eccl. 1:3-4 What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun? [4]One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

Wicked Have Trouble

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Wisdom

Prov. 8:10-11 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. [11]For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Prov. 21:20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

Work

Prov. 13:11 Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RIGHTEOUSNESS

BLOOD Of JESUS pg# 51 JUSTIFICATION pg# 238 LIFE pg# 256 SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Be Not Righteous Over Much

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Better Than Riches

Prov. 16:8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Boldness

Prov. 28:1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

By The Obedience Of One Many Made Righteous

Rom. 5:19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

Cares For Others

Prov. 29:7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

Chastening Of The Lord Yields Righteousness

Heb. 12:5-11 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. [9]Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? [10]For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. [11]Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

Christ Jesus Is Made Unto Us Righteousness

1 Cor. 1:30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

Death Delivers The Righteous From Coming Evil

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Is. 3:10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

- Continued -

Delivereth From Death

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.
Prov. 10:2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.
Prov. 11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.
Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
Prov. 11:8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.
Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.
Prov. 11:21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.
Rom. 5:21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.
Prov. 21:18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.
Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.
Is. 3:10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

Depart From Evil

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Desires Granted

Prov. 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.
Prov. 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
Prov. 11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.
Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Exalteth A Nation

Prov. 14:34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

Father Of The Righteous Shall Greatly Rejoice

Prov. 23:24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.

Faith Is Counted For Righteousness

Rom. 4:5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.
Rom. 4:3 For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.
Gal. 5:5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

Favour Of The lord

Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.
Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Finding Honored

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Fruit Of The Spirit

Eph. 5:9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

Garners Respect From Others

Prov. 11:10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

Go Astray

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

God Delights In Righteousness

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.
Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.
Jer. 9:23-24 Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: [24]But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

- Continued -

Gods Chastening Yields Righteousness

Heb. 12:11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

Gods Favor Of Death

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Government

Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

Prov. 14:34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

Grace Reigns Through Righteousness

Rom. 5:21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Has Much Treasure

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Hates Lying

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Hath Hope In Death

Prov. 14:32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Hears Prayer Of Righteous

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

Heart Of Man Believeth Unto Righteousness

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Humane

Prov. 12:10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

Hunger And Thirst

Mat. 5:6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

Kingdom Of God In Righteousness

Rom. 14:17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

Iniquity Found In The Place Of Righteousness

Eccl. 3:16-17 And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there. [17]I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

Lead Me, O LORD, In Thy Righteousness

Ps. 5:8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

Life

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Rom. 5:21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

My Righteousness Shall Be Forever

Is. 51:7-8 Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings. [8]For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

- Continued -

Never Be Removed

Prov. 10:30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.
Prov. 11:21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
Prov. 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.
Prov. 16:12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.
Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.
Prov. 29:16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.
Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Never Leave Nor Forsake

Heb. 13:5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.
Ps. 37:25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

One In A Thousand

Eccl. 7:27-29 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account: [28]Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. [29]Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

Our Works Are In The Hand Of God

Eccl. 9:1 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

Paul Preached Righteousness

Acts 24:24-25 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. [25]And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Peace

Jam. 3:18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.
Is. 32:17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

Persecuted

Mat. 5:10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Profits Here And Now

Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

Rejoice In Death

Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

Reward

Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.
Is. 3:10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.
Ps. 17:15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

Righteousness Directs Our Ways

Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.
Prov. 11:5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
Prov. 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.
Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.
Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.
Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

- Continued -

Righteousness Is Of God

Is. 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Righteousness Of God Revealed From Faith To Faith

Rom. 1:17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

Righteousness Sown In Peace

Jam. 3:18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Safety

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Is. 3:10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

Is. 54:14-17 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. [15]Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake. [16]Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. [17]No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Secret Is With The Righteous

Prov. 3:32 For the froward is abomination to the LORD: but his secret is with the righteous.

Prov. 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.

Sown In Peace

Jam. 3:18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

The LORD Protects

Is. 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Prov. 10:3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

Prov. 11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.

Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

Prov. 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

Is. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

- Continued -

The Righteousness Which Is Of God By Faith

Phil. 3:8-9 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ, [9]And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

Is. 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

The Righteous Yield Fruit

Prov. 12:12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

The Way Of Righteousness Is Life

Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

Prov. 11:30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

Rom. 5:21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Those Establishing their own Righteousness

Rom. 10:3-4 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. [4]For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

Thoughts Of The Righteous Are Right

Prov. 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

Prov. 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

Prov. 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

Prov. 11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

Prov. 3:32 For the froward is abomination to the LORD: but his secret is with the righteous.

Truth

Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

Unselfishness

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

Prov. 21:25-26 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour. [26]He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

Prov. 29:7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

Upright In The Way

Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Prov. 15:19 The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous is made plain.

Prov. 16:31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

- Continued -

Walketh Righteously

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Wealth

Prov. 11:28 He that trusteth in his riches shall fall; but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.
Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.
Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Well Of Life

Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 10:16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.
Prov. 11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.
Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
Prov. 11:8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.
Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.
Prov. 11:21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
Prov. 11:30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.
Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.
Prov. 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.
Prov. 12:28 In the way of righteousness is life: and in the pathway thereof there is no death.
Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Wicked

Prov. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.
Prov. 21:12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.
Prov. 21:18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.
Prov. 25:4-5 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer. [5]Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.
Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.
Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Wisely Consider The Wicked

Prov. 21:12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

Without Righteousness You Can't Enter Heaven

Mat. 5:20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.
1 Cor. 6:9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

Work Of Righteousness

Is. 32:17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.

Words

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.
Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.
John 7:18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.
Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
Prov. 16:13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

RULE

AUTHORITY pg# 38 GOVERNMENT pg# 177

Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

Civil

Prov. 28:2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.
Prov. 28:15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.
Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
Prov. 14:34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.
Prov. 14:35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.
Prov. 14:28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

Self

Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Wicked

Prov. 14:19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
Prov. 28:28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.
Ps. 12:8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.
Is. 10:1-2 Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed; [2]To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SACRIFICE

FASTING pg# 136 GIVING pg# 168 PRAISE pg# 307 PRAYER pg# 308 THANKSGIVING pg# 427
TITHE pg# 438 WORSHIP pg# 517

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

Deny Self For Others

1 Cor. 10:33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

Jesus Our Sacrifice

John 6:48-51 I am that bread of life. [49]Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. [50]This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. [51]I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

Sacrifice Of Fools

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Sacrifice Of Giving

Heb. 13:16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

Sacrifice Of Praise

Jer. 33:11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.
Heb. 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

- Continued -

Sacrifice Of Thanksgiving

Heb. 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

Ps. 116:17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

Wicked

Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SAFETY

COVERING pg# 85 DELIVERANCE pg# 95 PROTECTION pg# 324 SECURITY pg# 382

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Counsel

Prov. 24:6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Prov. 11:14 Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Make God Your Refuge

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

- Continued -

Safety Is Of The LORD

Ps. 3:1-8 Lord, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me. [2]Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah. [3]But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. [4]I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah. [5]I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me. [6]I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about. [7]Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly. [8]Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Ps. 20:7-8 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. [8]They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Lev. 25:18 Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

Ps. 4:8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

Ps. 33:16-19 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. [17]An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. [18]Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; [19]To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Is. 54:14-17 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. [15]Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake. [16]Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. [17]No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Prov. 3:19-26 The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. [20]By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew. [21]My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion: [22]So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck. [23]Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. [24]When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. [25]Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. [26]For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

Ps. 37:22-28 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off. [23]The steps of a good man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way. [24]Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth him with his hand. [25]I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread. [26]He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed. [27]Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore. [28]For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

Ps. 37:39-40 But the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD: he is their strength in the time of trouble. [40]And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.

Peace

Ps. 4:8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

When They Say Peace And Safety

1 Thes. 5:3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SALVATION

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 BORN AGAIN pg# 54 CONFESSION pg# 77 CRUCIFIXION pg# 87
EVANGELISM pg# 117 GRACE pg# 178 HEAVEN pg# 197
ONCE SAVED ALWAYS SAVED pg# 283 REPENTANCE pg# 336 MEETING JESUS pg# 538

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

A Gift

Rom. 6:23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Eph. 2:8-9 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.

Rom. 11:29 For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance.

Rom. 5:15-18 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. [16]And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification. [17]For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.) [18]Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life.

As Ye Have Therefore Received Christ Walk In Him

Col. 2:5-7 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ. [6] As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye in him: [7] Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

A Way Provided

John 6:38-40 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. [39]And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. [40]And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Heb. 5:9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

Acts 16:31 And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

Heb. 9:28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

Backsliders

Heb. 10:39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

Heb. 6:4-8 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, [5]And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, [6]If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. [7]For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God: [8]But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned.

Be Baptized

Acts 2:37-39 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? [38]Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.

- Continued -

By Faith

Rom. 5:1-2 Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ: [2]By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

Gal. 2:16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

Acts 13:39 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

Rom. 4:4-5 Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. [5]But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

Rom. 4:19-24 And being not weak in faith, he[Abraham] considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb: [20]He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; [21]And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. [22]And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness. [23]Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him; [24]But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

Gal. 3:22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

By The Resurrection Of Jesus

1 Pet. 1:3-5 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, [4]To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you, [5]Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

Can Not Save Self

Rom. 3:9-12 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; [10]As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: [11]There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. [12]They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

Christ Died For Us

Rom. 5:8 But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

Christ In You The Hope Of Glory

Col. 1:27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

Rom. 8:9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

Christ Made A Way

Heb. 5:9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

Doctrine Of Christ

2 John 1:8-9 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward. [9]Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

- Continued -

Endure To The End

Mark 13:13 + Mat. 10:22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

Rev. 3:5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Mat. 24:9-13 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. [10]And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. [11]And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many. [12]And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold. [13]But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

Rom. 11:17-22 And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; [18]Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee. [19]Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in. [20]Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear: [21]For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee. [22]Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

Rev. 3:15-16 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. [16]So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.

John 15:1-2 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. [2]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

God Loves You

John 3:16-18 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. [17]For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. [18]He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

Gods Heart

Luke 15:11-24 And he said, A certain man had two sons: [12]And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living. [13]And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living. [14]And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. [15]And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. [16]And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. [17]And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! [18]I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee, [19]And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. [20]And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. [21]And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. [22]But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet: [23]And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: [24]For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

God Thru Jesus

John 12:44-45 Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me. [45]And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

Good Will Toward Men

Luke 2:14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

I Stand At The Door And Knock

Rev. 3:20-22 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. [21]To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. [22]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

- Continued -

Jesus Offered One Sacrifice For Sins For Ever

Heb. 10:12-18 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; [13]From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. [14]For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. [15]Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, [16]This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; [17]And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. [18]Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

Jesus Is The Only Way

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Heb. 5:9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

John 10:27-29 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: [28]And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand. [29]My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.

Heb. 9:28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

Not By Works Of The Law

Gal. 2:16 Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

Gal. 5:4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

Rom. 4:4-5 Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. [5]But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

Phil. 3:8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,

No Man Can Say: Jesus Is THE LORD, But By The Holy Ghost

1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

Once Saved Always Saved

1 Cor. 10:1-12 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; [2]And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; [3]And did all eat the same spiritual meat; [4]And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. [5]But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. [6]Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. [7]Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. [8]Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. [9]Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. [10]Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. [11]Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. [12]Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

Heb. 6:4-6 For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, [5]And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, [6]If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.

2 John 1:8-9 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward. [9]Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

1 Cor. 9:27 But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

2 Pet. 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

- Continued -

Once Saved Always Saved cont.

Gal. 5:4 Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

2 Pet. 2:20 For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

Mat. 10:22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

Rev. 3:5 He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.

Mat. 24:45-51 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? [46]Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. [47]Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods. [48]But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; [49]And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken; [50]The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of, [51]And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

John 15:1-2 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. [2]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

John 15:6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

Only Jesus

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

Heb. 9:28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

Order Your Conversation Aright

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Other Sheep

John 10:15-16 As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. [16]And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.

Our Words

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Patience Of The LORD Is Salvation

2 Pet. 3:15 And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

Persecution

Mat. 10:22 And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

Pray For Those Preaching

Col. 4:3 Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:

- Continued -

Repentance

Acts 2:37-39 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? [38]Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

2 Pet. 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

Mark 2:15-16 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. [16]And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? [17]When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Acts 26:20 But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judaea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

1 Cor. 10:1-12 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; [2]And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; [3]And did all eat the same spiritual meat; [4]And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. [5]But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. [6]Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. [7]Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. [8]Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. [9]Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. [10]Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. [11]Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. [12]Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

Tit. 2:11-15 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, [12]Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; [13]Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; [14]Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. [15]These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Acts 24:24-25 And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ. [25]And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

Salvation Is For Ever

Is. 51:6-8 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished. [7]Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings. [8]For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

- Continued -

Salvation Is For Everyone

Luke 2:14 Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

1 Tim. 2:4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

Mat. 18:14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

John 6:37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

2 Pet. 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

Gal. 3:22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

Mark 2:15-17 And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. [16]And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? [17]When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

Scriptures, Which Are Able To Make Thee Wise Unto Salvation

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

Sin Nature

Rom. 3:23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

Eccl. 7:20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

Rom. 3:9-12 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin; [10]As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: [11]There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. [12]They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

Is. 64:6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

Gal. 3:22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

Strive To Enter In At The Strait Gate

Luke 13:23-30 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, [24]Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. [25]When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are: [26]Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. [27]But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. [28]There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. [29]And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. [30]And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

Unblameable Unreproveable

Col. 1:21-23 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled [22]In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight: [23]If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

- Continued -

What Must I Do To Be Saved?

Acts 16:29-34 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas, [30]And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved? [31]And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house. [32]And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house. [33]And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway. [34]And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

Words

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Work Out Salvation With Fear And Trembling

Phil. 2:12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

Phil. 1:27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel;

Gal. 5:1-5 Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. [2]Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. [3]For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. [4]Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. [5]For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

Heb. 4:11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

Rom. 2:7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

1 Cor. 10:1-12 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea; [2]And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; [3]And did all eat the same spiritual meat; [4]And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. [5]But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. [6]Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. [7]Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. [8]Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. [9]Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. [10]Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. [11]Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. [12]Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

John 15:1-6 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. [2]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. [3]Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. [4]Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. [5]I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. [6]If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SALVATION STUDY

BORN AGAIN pg# 54 MEETING JESUS pg# 538

This is a work in progress,

see: MEETING JESUS pg# 538

God loves us. He sent his son that we might be saved. Believe and he will save you.

John 3:16-18 For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. [17]For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. [18]He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

Admit you are a sinner

Rom. 3:10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

Is. 64:6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags ...

Is. 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

Be willing to turn from sin (repentance).

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

2 Pet. 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

Acts 17:30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

Believe that Jesus Christ died for you, was buried and rose from the dead

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Through prayer, invite Jesus into your heart to become your personal Saviour.

Rom. 10:13 For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

Rom. 10:9-10 That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

What to pray:

Dear God. I am a sinner and need forgiveness. I believe that Jesus Christ shed his precious blood and died for my sin. I am willing to turn from sin. I now invite Christ to come into my heart as my personal Saviour. Come into my heart LORD Jesus. I want you as my saviour. Thank you, God

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SANCTIFICATION

HOLINESS pg# 200 PURITY pg# 327

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary – sanctification
The action of making or declaring something holy. Of being freed from sin; purified.

Jesus

1 Cor. 1:30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

Let Everyone Depart From Iniquity

2 Tim. 2:15-21 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. [16]But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. [17]And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; [18]Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. [19]Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. [20]But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. [21]If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.

Only By Jesus

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Remove Thy Foot From Evil

Prov. 4:27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

Study To Shew Thyself Approved

2 Tim. 2:15-21 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth. [16]But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. [17]And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; [18]Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some. [19]Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. [20]But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour. [21]If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.

This Is The Will Of God

1 Thes. 4:1-7 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. [2]For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. [3]For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: [4]That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; [5]Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: [6]That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. [7]For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

We Are Sanctified

Heb. 10:10 By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

Heb. 10:14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

Jude 1:1 Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called:

Acts 26:17-18 Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, [18]To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

1 Cor. 1:2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both their's and our's:

1 Cor. 6:11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

- Continued -

Truth

John 17:17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

2 Thes. 2:13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SATAN

ENEMIES pg# 115 EVIL pg# 117 OCCULT pg# 282 SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS pg# 414

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

Anointed Cherub

Ezek. 28:12-17 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty. [13]Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created. [14]Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. [15]Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee. [16]By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. [17]Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

Attributes

John 10:10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

2 Cor. 11:13-15 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. [14]And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. [15]Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

John 8:44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

1 Thes. 2:18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us.

Believest That There Is One God

Jam. 2:19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

Bound For A Thousand Years

Rev. 20:1-3 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. [2]And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, [3]And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Rev. 20:7-10 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, [8]And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog, and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. [9]And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. [10]And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

Children Of

John 8:44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

Eph. 2:2 Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

- Continued -

Deception

2 Cor. 11:13-15 For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. [14]And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. [15]Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

2 Cor. 4:4 In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Delivered To Satan?

1 Cor. 5:5 To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

1 Tim. 1:20 Of whom is Hymenaeus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

2 Tim. 2:17-18 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymenaeus and Philetus; [18]Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

Devil Blinds The Minds Of The Lost

2 Cor. 4:3-4 But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost: [4]In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Fallen From Heaven

Luke 10:18-19 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Rev. 12:12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Is. 14:12-17 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! [13]For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: [14]I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. [15]Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit. [16]They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; [17]That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?

John 12:31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

Fears God

Jam. 2:19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

Goeth About As A Roaring Lion

1 Pet. 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

Jam. 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Luke 22:31-32 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: [32]But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

He Is Mad

Rev. 12:12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Rev. 12:17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Judged

John 16:11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

John 12:31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

Not Ignorant Of His Devices

2 Cor. 2:11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

Our Power

Jam. 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

- Continued -

Resist The World And Devil Will Flee

Jam. 4:4-7 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. [6]But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. [7]Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Stand Against The Wiles Of The Devil

Eph. 6:10-18 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. [11]Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. [12]For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. [13]Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. [14]Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness; [15]And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; [16]Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. [17]And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: [18]Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

1 Pet. 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

Jude 1:3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

Synagogue Of Satan

Rev. 2:8-11 And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive; [9]I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan. [10]Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. [11]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

Tempting Of Christ

Mat. 4:3-10 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. [4]But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. [5]Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, [6]And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. [7]Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. [8]Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; [9]And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. [10]Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

The I Wills Of Satan

Is. 14:12-17 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations! [13]For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: [14]I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the most High. [15]Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit. [16]They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; [17]That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?

John 12:31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

They Overcame Him By The Blood Of The Lamb

Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

- Continued -

I[Jesus] Give You Power Over The Enemy

Luke 10:18-19 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Mat. 8:29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither **to torment** us before the time?

Jam. 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Heb. 2:14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

Mark 9:28-29 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out? [29]And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

Mat. 17:21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

War In Heaven

Rev. 12:7-12 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, [8]And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. [9]And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. [10]And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. [11]And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. [12]Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

Luke 10:18-19 And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. [19]Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Rev. 12:12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SATAN'S DEVICES

Accusations

Rev. 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

Changing Gods Word

Gen. 2:17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

The devil then changed Gods word ---

Gen. 3:5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

Deception

Rev. 12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

Rev. 20:2-3 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, [3]And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Defraud Not Your Spouse

1 Cor. 7:4-5 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. [5]Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

Get An Advantage Of Us Through Unforgiveness

2 Cor. 2:10-11 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Christ; [11]Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

- Continued -

Honour The Wife Lest Your Prayers Be Hindered

1 Pet. 3:7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

Lying, Murder, No Truth In Him

John 8:44 Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SCIENCE

Luke 12:54-55 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is. [55]And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

Mat. 16:2-3 He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red. [3]And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowering. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the signs of the times?

Luke 21:26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

Prov. 20:30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the inward parts of the belly.

1 Tim. 6:20 O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

Dan. 12:4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SCORN

CONCEIT pg# 76 CRUEL pg# 87 CURSING pg# 88 ENVY pg# 115 HATE pg# 184

SELF RIGHTEOUS pg# 388 PRIDE pg# 313

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary – scorn
The feeling or belief that someone or something is worthless or despicable; contempt.

A Scorner Brings Contention And Strife

Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

Brings A Snare

Prov. 29:8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Hated

Prov. 24:9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men.

Hates Reproof

Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

Prov. 15:12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

Prov. 29:1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

Proud Wrath

Prov. 21:24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

Punish a Scorner

Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

Prov. 29:1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

Scorner Can Not Find Wisdom

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Prov. 15:12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

Sow And Reap

Prov. 3:33-34 The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just. [34]Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

Prov. 9:12 If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

Ungodly Witness

Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SECRETS

GOSSIP pg# 176

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: ...

All Will Be Known

Luke 12:2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

Rom. 2:16 In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.

Every Secret Thing

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

God I See's All

Heb. 4:12-13 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. [13]Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

Gossip

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Prov. 25:9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another:

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

Prov. 16:27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

Secrets Of The LORD

Ps. 25:14 The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

Deut. 29:29 The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

Ps. 31:19-20 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! [20]Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SECURITY

COUNSEL pg# 83 COVERING pg# 85 PROTECTION pg# 324 SAFETY pg# 364

TRUST IN LORD pg# 444

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Counsel Brings Safety

Prov. 24:6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

God Knows The Secrets Of The Heart

Ps. 44:20-21 If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god; [21]Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

Riches

Prov. 18:11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

Safety Is Not In Man

1 Cor. 10:12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

- Continued -

Trust In The LORD

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Ps. 33:13-22 The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men. [14]From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth. [15]He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works. [16]There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. [17]An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. [18]Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; [19]To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. [20]Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he is our help and our shield. [21]For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name. [22]Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Ps. 20:7-8 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. [8]They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Prov. 18:10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

Lev. 25:18 Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD

ELECT OF GOD pg# 113 KINGDOM OF GOD pg# 239 KNOW GOD pg# 241

PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325

Mat. 6:33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness;

Break Up Your Fallow Ground

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

By Wisdom

Eccl. 1:13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.

Choose

Mat. 12:30 He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.

Delight Thyself In The Lord

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

Ps. 73:25 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

Is. 26:9 With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

Ps. 42:2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

Ps. 63:1 O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

Ps. 143:6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.

Ps. 119:2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

Ps. 27:4 One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

Draw Nigh To God

Jam. 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

- Continued -

SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD cont.

For His Supply

Ps. 34:10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

Found Of Them That Sought Me Not

Rom. 10:20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 2:1-5 My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; [2]So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding; [3]Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; [4]If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; [5]Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

God Gives Desires, And Then Brings Them To Pass

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

Ps. 145:18-19 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. [19]He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

Hunger And Thirst After Righteousness

Mat. 5:6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

I Will Shew Mercy On Whom I Will Shew Mercy

Ex. 33:17-23 And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name. [18]And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory. [19]And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy. [20]And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. [21]And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock: [22]And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by: [23]And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall not be seen.

Know Me

Jer. 9:23-24 Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: [24]But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

Jer. 29:13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

Jer. 22:13-16 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work; [14]That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion. [15]Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? [16]He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

2 Chr. 12:13-14 So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess. [14]And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

Ps. 119:2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

Life

Ps. 69:32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

Amos 5:4 For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live:

Love The Lord

Deut. 6:5 And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

Ps. 27:4 One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

- Continued -

Must Be Like A Child

Luke 18:15-17 And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them. [16]But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. [17]Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

Obedience Of Elijah

1 Ki. 17:3-9 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherish, that is before Jordan. [4]And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there. [5]So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherish, that is before Jordan. [6]And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. [7]And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land. [8]And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, [9]Arise, get thee to Nazareth, which belongeth to Zion, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

Observe My Ways

Prov. 23:26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

Prayer

1 Chr. 4:10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested.

Press Toward The Mark

Phil. 3:14 I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

Poor In Spirit

Mat. 5:3 Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

Receive As A Child

Mark 10:14-15 But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. [15]Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

Repentance

Ps. 50:23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Rest

Jer. 6:16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

Search For Me With All Thy Heart

Jer. 29:13 And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

Ps. 42:1-2 As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God. [2]My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

1 Chr. 28:8-9 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever. [9]And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

Jam. 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

Prov. 8:17 I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.

- Continued -

SEEK FIRST KINGDOM OF GOD cont.

Seek The LORD

Is. 55:6-7 Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: [7]Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

Ps. 27:8-10 When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek. [9]Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. [10]When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Ps. 70:4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

Ps. 40:16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD be magnified.

Ps. 105:3-4 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD. [4]Seek the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

Hos. 5:15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

Ps. 34:10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

Seek Those Things Which Are Above

Col. 3:1-4 If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. [2] Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. [3] For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. [4] When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

Seek Ye First The Kingdom Of God

Mat. 6:33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

Luke 12:31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. [32]Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

Ps. 27:4 One thing have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in his temple.

Shall Not Want Any Good Thing

Ps. 34:10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good thing.

Through Desire

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Trust In The LORD

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

Understanding

Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Within You

Luke 17:21 Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SELF CONTROL

DISCIPLINE pg# 104 FASTING pg# 136 FLESH pg# 152 FORBEARANCE pg# 158

Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Fruit Of The Spirit Is Temperance

Gal. 5:22-23 But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, [23]Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

Given To Appetite

Prov. 23:1-3 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee: [2]And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite. [3]Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

Grace Of God Teaches Us To Deny Ungodliness

Tit. 2:11-15 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, [12]Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; [13]Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; [14]Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. [15]These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Guide Thine Heart

Prov. 23:19-21 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way. [20]Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Rom. 8:13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Tit. 2:11-15 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, [12]Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; [13]Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; [14]Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. [15]These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Keep Under My Body

1 Cor. 9:24-27 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. [25]And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible. [26]I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: [27]But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

Tit. 2:11-15 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men, [12]Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world; [13]Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; [14]Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. [15]These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Milk Of Word

1 Pet. 2:1-2 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all **guile**, and hypocrisies, and envies, all evil speakings, [2]As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

Dictionary Definition of guile from Cambridge

the practice of deceiving people or using other dishonest methods to achieve your aims

Mortify the deeds of the body

Rom. 8:13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

- Continued -

To Know Me

Jer. 22:13-16 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work; [14]That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion. [15]Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then it was well with him? [16]He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the LORD.

Sleep

Prov. 6:6-11 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise: [7]Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, [8]Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest. [9]How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? [10]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Slow To Anger

Prov. 16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SELF DENIAL

Luke 9:23-24 And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. [24]For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SELF RIGHTEOUS

BOAST pg# 52 CONCEIT pg# 76 HYPOCRITES pg# 208 PRIDE pg# 313

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Conceit

Is. 5:21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Prov. 30:12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

Mat. 7:3-5 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? [4]Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? [5]Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

Is. 5:21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

Enter In At The Strait Gate

Luke 13:23-30 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them, [24]Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. [25]When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are: [26]Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets. [27]But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. [28]There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. [29]And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. [30]And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

Humbled By GOD

2 Cor. 12:7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

- Continued -

Look What I've Done

Mat. 7:22-23 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? [23]And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Perfect Righteousness Required – Look To Jesus

Mat. 5:20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Pure In Own Eyes

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Prov. 16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

Prov. 30:12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

Prov. 21:2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

Luke 6:46 And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

Stubborn

Eccl. 4:13-14 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. [14]For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

Trusting In Themselves

Luke 18:9-14 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: [10]Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. [11]The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. [12]I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. [13]And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. [14]I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

2 Cor. 12:7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Wise In Own Eyes

Is. 5:21 Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SEPARATION

ASSOCIATION pg# 35 DEATH pg# 90

2 Cor. 6:17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.

1 Cor. 5:9-12 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: [10]Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. [11]But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. [12]For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Prov. 25:4-5 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer. [5]Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SERVANTS OF THE LORD

APOSTLES pg# 32 AUTHORITY pg# 38 ELDERS pg# 111 ELECT OF GOD pg# 113

GOVERNMENT pg# 177 PASTORS pg# 290

Luke 10:16 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

As Received The Gift, So Minister

1 Pet. 4:10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

Be An Example

1 Tim. 4:12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

Luke 10:16 He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

Be a Servant To All

Mark 10:42-44 But Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. [43]But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister: [44]And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

Jesus

Is. 45:13 I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

Let Him Follow Me

John 12:26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.

Must Not Strive

2 Tim. 2:24-26 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, [25]In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; [26]And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

Pastors Given By God

Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

2 Cor. 10:18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the LORD commendeth.

Seeks The LORDS Glory

John 7:18 He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

Servants Heart

1 Thes. 2:4-9 But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. [5]For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God is witness: [6]Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ. [7]But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children: [8]So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us. [9]For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

1 Cor. 10:33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

- Continued -

Servants Heart cont.

2 Cor. 6:3-10 Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: [4]But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, [5]In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; [6]By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, [7]By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, [8]By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true; [9]As unknown, and yet well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed; [10]As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

Take Heed

Acts 20:28-31 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. [29]For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. [30]Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. [31]Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

The Heritage Of The Servants Of The LORD

Is. 54:14-18 In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. [15]Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake. [16]Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. [17]No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

To Feed With Knowledge And Understanding

Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

Jer. 23:28-29 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. [29]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

With Fasting And Prayer

Luke 2:37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day.

Woe To The False Shepherds

Ezek. 34:1-10 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [2]Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? [3]Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock. [4]The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them. [5]And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered. [6]My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them. [7]Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; [8]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock; [9]Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; [10]Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

Jer. 48:10 Cursed be he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SEVEN CANDLESTICKS

Rev. 1:12-13 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks; [13]And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Rev. 1:20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SEVEN SPIRITS OF GOD

Rev. 1:4 John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

Rev. 3:1 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

Rev. 4:4-5 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. [5]And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

Rev. 5:6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SEVEN STARS

Rev. 1:16-17 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. [17]And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:

Rev. 1:20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

Rev. 2:1 Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

Rev. 3:1 And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SEX

FORNICATION pg# 161 MARRIAGE pg# 266 RAPE pg# 329

Heb. 13:4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

Ex. 22:16 And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

1 Thes. 4:1-5 Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. [2]For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. [3]For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: [4]That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; [5]Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God:

1 Cor. 7:1-5 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good for a man not to touch a woman. [2]Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband. [3]Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. [4]The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. [5]Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SHAME

REPROACH pg# 339

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

A Child Left To Himself Bringeth Shame

Prov. 29:15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.

Bad Association

Prov. 28:7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

Fools

Prov. 3:35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

Hast

Prov. 25:8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

If You Refuse Instruction

Prov. 13:18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

The Prudent Covers Shame

Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

Shame Causes One To Be Ruled Over

Prov. 17:2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

When Pride Comes Then Cometh Shame

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

Prov. 25:6-7 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men: [7]For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

When You Reject Family

Prov. 19:26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

- Continued -

SHAME cont.

Wicked

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Wrath Is Against Him That Causeth Shame

Prov. 14:35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SIGNS AND WONDERS

DELIVERANCE pg# 95 FAITH pg# 122 HEALINGS pg# 185 MIRACLES pg# 274

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also;

Bring Many To LORD

Acts 9:33-35 And there he found a certain man named Aeneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy. [34]And Peter said unto him, Aeneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately. [35]And all that dwelt at Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord.

Acts 9:40-42 But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. [41]And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive. [42]And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.

Expected Of Believers

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

False Signs

Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.

God Bears Witness With

Heb. 2:3-4 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; [4]God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

Acts 2:22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

John 10:25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

John 12:37 But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

Acts 14:3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

Acts 4:29-30 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word, [30]By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.

Acts 6:8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

Acts 8:6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

1 Thes. 1:5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

- Continued -

Kingdom Of God Is Not In Word, But In Power

1 Cor. 4:19-20 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. [20]For the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

1 Thes. 1:5 For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

Seeking After A Sign

Mark 8:11-12 And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him. [12]And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

Mat. 12:38-39 Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. [39]But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

John 4:48-50 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. [49]The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. [50]Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

1 Cor. 1:22-24 For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: [23]But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; [24]But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

Signs Of An Apostle

2 Cor. 12:12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

1 Cor. 2:1-5 And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God. [2]For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified. [3]And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. [4]And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power: [5]That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

Acts 5:12 And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people;(and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch.

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

Acts 19:11 And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

Rom. 15:18-19 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, [19]Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SIMPLE

BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41 FOOL pg# 155 GULLIBLE pg# 182 IGNORANCE pg# 209
MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273 WEAK BRETHREN pg# 468 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 14:15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

Prov. 14:18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.
Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.
Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.
Eph. 4:14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;
Ps. 116:6 The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SIN

ADULTERY pg# 27 BRIBE pg# 55 COVETOUS pg# 86 FILLING UP SIN pg# 150
FORNICATION pg# 161 HOMOSEXUAL pg# 203 LAW pg# 248 PERISH pg# 298
REBELLION pg# 331 TEMPTATION pg# 425 TRANSGRESSION pg# 440

Rom. 3:23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

All Have Sinned

Rom. 5:12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:
1 John 1:8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.
Rom. 3:10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:
Eph. 2:1 And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;
Eccl. 7:20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.
Rom. 3:23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

A Reproach To Any People

Prov. 14:34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

Beware Of What You Allow

Jam. 4:17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.
Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Blessed Is He Whose Transgression Is Forgiven

Ps. 32:1-2 Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. [2]Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

Carnal

Rom. 8:7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

Ceased From Sin

1 Pet. 4:1 Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;
Heb. 12:4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.
Heb. 12:1 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

- Continued -

Christianity Not a License To Sin

Gal. 2:17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

Condemneth Not Self

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Consenting To Sin

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Dead In Sin

Eph. 2:1 And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

Rom. 6:11-19 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. [12]Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. [13]Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God. [14]For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. [15]What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. [16]Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? [17]But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you. [18]Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. [19]I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

Die In Your Sins

John 8:24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

Don't Envy Sinners

Prov. 23:17-19 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the LORD all the day long. [18]For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off. [19]Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Evil Pursues Sinners

Prov. 13:21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

Is. 48:22 & Is. 57:21 There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Filling Up Sin

Gen. 15:13-16 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not their's, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years; [14]And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. [15]And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. [16]But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full.

Is. 33:1 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

- Continued -

Foolishness

Prov. 24:9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men.

Forgiving Sins

John 20:23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

Eph. 1:7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Freed From Sin

Rom. 6:5-7 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection: [6]Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. [7]For he that is dead is freed from sin.

Rom. 6:14-15 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. [15]What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

Fruit Of Wickedness

Prov. 10:16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

God Forgives

Mic. 7:18 Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

Eph. 1:7 In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

Eph. 2:1 And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

Hardened By The Deceitfulness Of Sin

Heb. 3:13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

He That Covers A Transgression Seeks Love

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.

He That Covereth His Sins Shall Not Prosper

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Is. 29:15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

If You See A Brother Sin

1 John 5:16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

Iniquity

Prov. 22:8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

Jesus Offered One Sacrifice For Sins For Ever

Heb. 10:12-18 But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; [13]From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. [14]For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. [15]Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, [16]This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them; [17]And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. [18]Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

Judgments Here On The Earth

Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

Lay Aside The Sin Which So Easily Besets Us

Heb. 12:1-2 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, [2]Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

Loose Women

Prov. 23:27-28 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit. [28]She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

- Continued -

Love Covers All Sin

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

1 Pet. 4:8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

None Perfect

Eccl. 7:20 For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

Rom. 3:10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

One Sinner Destroyeth Much Good

Eccl. 9:18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

Overthrown By Righteousness

Dan. 4:27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

Perverse Words

Prov. 17:20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

Pleasures Of Sin For A Season

Heb. 11:24-26 By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; [25]Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; [26]Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

Proud Heart

Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Refusal to Acknowledge Wrongdoing

Prov. 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

Repentance

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Resist Sin

Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Heb. 12:4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

Heb. 12:1 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

Riches

Jam. 5:1-6 Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. [2]Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten. [3]Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. [4]Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. [5]Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. [6]Ye have condemned and killed the just; and he doth not resist you.

Ps. 19:12-13 Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. [13]Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

Save A Soul From Sin

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

- Continued -

Secret Faults

Ps. 19:12-13 Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. [13]Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

Ps. 90:8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

Ezek. 8:12-13 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, the LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth. [13]He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

Eph. 5:11-13 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. [12]For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. [13]But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Luke 12:2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

Jer. 16:17 For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

Hos. 7:2 And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before my face.

Amos 5:12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

Self Righteous

Prov. 20:9 Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

Rom. 3:10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

Servant Of Sin

1 Cor. 6:12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

John 8:31-34 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. [33]They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? [34]Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

Strife

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

The Soul That Sinneth, It Shall Die

Ezek. 18:20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

Walking In Darkness

John 12:35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

We Were Dead In Sins

Eph. 2:1 And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

What Is Not Of Faith

Rom. 14:22-23 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth. [23]And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

Jam. 4:17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

Who Can Understand His Errors

Ps. 19:12-14 Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. [13]Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression. [14]Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.

- Continued -

Whole Duty Of Man

Eccl. 12:13-14 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. [14]For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Wicked

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.
Prov. 10:16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.
Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.
Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

Withholding Good

Jam. 4:17 Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

Words

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
Prov. 13:2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.
Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Your Sin Will Find You Out

Num. 32:23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure your sin will find you out.
Job 14:16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?
Jer. 2:22 For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GOD.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SLAIN IN THE SPIRIT

HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200

1 Ki. 8:10-11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD, [11]So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.
Rev. 1:17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:
John 18:4-6 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye? [5]They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them. [6]As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.
2 Chr. 7:2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.
Mat. 28:2-4 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. [3]His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow: [4]And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SLANDER

LIES pg# 254 REPROACH pg# 339

Prov. 17:9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.
Ps. 50:18-23 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SLEEP

POVERTY pg# 303

Prov. 20:13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

And Thy Sleep Shall Be Sweet

Prov. 3:19-24 The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. [20]By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew. [21]My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion: [22]So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck. [23]Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. [24]When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Come To Poverty

Prov. 20:13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

Prov. 6:9-11 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? [10]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Prov. 23:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

Drunkard

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

Given By God

Ps. 127:2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

Peace

Ps. 4:8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

Riches Disrupt Sleep

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

Shameful

Prov. 10:5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.

Prov. 19:15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

Prov. 23:20-21 Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh: [21]For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SNARES

FLATTERY pg# 151 STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419 SWEARING pg# 421 VOW pg# 460

WORDS pg# 508 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

1 Pet. 5:8 Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

A Good Reputation

1 Tim. 3:6-7 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil. [7]Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

Allow No Inroad To The Devil

Eph. 4:26-27 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath: [27]Neither give place to the devil.

- Continued -

Anger Is A Snare

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Corrections Must Be Done With Meekness

2 Tim. 2:25-26 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; [26]And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

Co-Signing Is A Snare

Prov. 6:1-5 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, [2] Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth. [3]Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend. [4]Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids. [5]Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

Deliver Them That Are Drawn Unto Death

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Don't Learn Anger From Others

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Don't Promote A Novice

1 Tim. 3:6-7 Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil. [7]Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

Drink

Prov. 20:1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

Flattery

Prov. 29:5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

Foolish Questions

2 Tim. 2:23-24 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. [24]And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

Froward

Prov. 22:5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

Hating Wisdom

Prov. 8:36 But he that sinneth against me[wisdom] wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Loose Women

Prov. 23:27-28 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit. [28]She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

Murmur

1 Cor. 10:10-11 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. [11]Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

Oppression Brings A Snare

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Scorn Brings A Snare

Prov. 29:8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Servants Of The LORD Must Not Strive

2 Tim. 2:23-24 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. [24]And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

Snares Are Found In The Transgression Of An Evil Man

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

- Continued -

SNARES cont.

Stumblingblock

Rom. 14:13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

Eccl. 5:1-7 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. [3]For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. [4]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? [7]For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

The Fear Of Man Bringeth A Snare

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

The Fear Of The LORD Makes One Depart From Snare Of Death

Prov. 14:27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

The Law Of The Wise

Prov. 13:14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Treat Your Spouse Respectfully

1 Cor. 7:5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

Vows

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

Eccl. 5:1-7 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. [3]For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. [4]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? [7]For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

Wealth

1 Tim. 6:9 But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

We Are Our Brothers Keeper

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Wicked

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Wisdom

Prov. 13:14 The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

Prov. 8:36 But he that sinneth against me[wisdom] wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Words

Prov. 18:7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Prov. 6:1-5 My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger, [2] Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth. [3]Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend. [4]Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids. [5]Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SONGS FROM SCRIPTURES

Neh. 8:10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our LORD: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

Ps. 3:3-4 But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. [4]I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.

Ps. 27:1 The LORD is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the LORD is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

Ps. 29:1-2 Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength. [2]Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

Ps. 47:1 O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

Ps. 48:1-2 Great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness. [2]Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

Ps. 63:3-4 Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. [4]Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

Ps. 103:1 Bless the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name.

Ps. 118:24 This is the day which the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

Is. 60:1-2 Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee. [2]For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

Eph. 3:20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

Phil. 4:4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.

1 Tim. 1:17 Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

2 Tim. 1:12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

Rev. 4:11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

Is. 40:31 But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

Is. 51:11 Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

Eph. 5:19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

Zeph. 3:17 The LORD thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

1 Chr. 16:28-29 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength. [29]Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

Ps. 34:3-4 O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together. [4]I sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

Ps. 18:46 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

Ps. 60:12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

Ps. 63:3-4 Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. [4]Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

BECAUSE HE LIVES

God sent his son
They called him Jesus
He came to love heal and forgive
He gave his life to buy me pardon
An empty tomb is there to prove my savior lives
And because he lives I can face tomorrow
Because he lives all fear is gone
Because I know he holds the future
And life is worth the living just because he lives

HOW GREAT THOU ART

Oh LORD my God
When I in awesome wonder
Consider all the worlds thy hands have made
I see the stars
I hear the rolling thunder
Thy power thru out the universe displayed
Then sings my soul my savior God to thee
How great thou art
How great thou art
Then sings my soul my savior God to thee
How great thou art
How great thou art

I'M GONNA HOLD

I'm gonna hold
I'm gonna hold
To Gods unchanging hand
I'm gonna hold
I'm gonna hold
To the one who understands
And when my load gets heavy
and I feel so sad
Jesus comes along and makes me feel so glad
I'm gonna hold
I'm gonna hold
To Gods unchanging hand

MARY DID YOU KNOW

[Verse 1]
Mary, did you know
That your baby boy will one day walk on water?
Mary, did you know
That your baby boy will save our sons and daughters?
Did you know
That your baby boy has come to make you new?
This child that you've delivered
Will soon deliver you

[Verse 2]
Mary, did you know
That your baby boy will give sight to a blind man?
Mary, did you know
That your baby boy will calm a storm with His hand?
Did you know
That your baby boy has walked where angels trod?
And when you kiss your little baby
You've kissed the face of God
Mary, did you know?

[Bridge]
The blind will see
The deaf will hear
And the dead will live again
The lame will leap
The dumb will speak
The praises of the Lamb

[Verse 3]
Mary, did you know
That your baby boy is Lord of all creation?
Mary, did you know
That your baby boy will one day rule the nations?
Did you know
That your baby boy is heaven's perfect Lamb?
This sleeping child you're holding
Is the Great I Am

[Outro]
Oh, Mary, did you know?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SORROW

Eccl. 7:2-4 It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart. [3]Sorrow is better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better. [4]The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

Ps. 43:5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SOUL

HEART pg# 192

Ezek. 18:4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

All Souls Are Mine

Prov. 16:4 The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

Job 12:16 With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Jer. 32:27 Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

Ezek. 18:4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

Ps. 24:1 The earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

Being Without Knowledge

Prov. 19:2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

Depart From Evil

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Diligent

Prov. 13:4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Do Not Oppress The Afflicted

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Froward

Prov. 22:5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

Hungry Soul

Prov. 27:7 The full soul loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

Prov. 13:25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

Keep Your Way

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Prov. 22:5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

Lazy

Prov. 13:4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

Obedience

Prov. 19:16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

- Continued -

Pleasant Words

Prov. 16:24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

To Fight Against Those Who Are The LORD's Brings Emptiness

Is. 29:8 It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

Understanding

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

Wicked

Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Wisdom

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SOW AND REAP

SOW AND REAP

COVETOUS pg# 86 FAITH pg# 122 GIVING pg# 168 GREED pg# 180 LAW OF LIBERTY pg# 251

MONEY pg# 277 PRINCIPALS OF THE KINGDOM pg# 315 PROSPER pg# 324 TITHE pg# 438

Gal. 6:7 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

As You Are To Others; So Is He To You

Ps. 18:25-26 With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright; [26]With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

Backsliders

Prov. 14:14 The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

Blessed Is The Man Who Condemneth Not Himself In The Things He Allows

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

1 Cor. 6:12 All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

Count The Possible Costs

Eccl. 10:8-10 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. [9]Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby. [10]If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

Discord

Prov. 6:12-19 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy. [16]These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [18]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, [19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

Draw Nigh To God

Jam. 4:8 Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

Evil

Prov. 22:8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

Col. 3:25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

Prov. 13:21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

Prov. 13:2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

- Continued -

False Witness

Prov. 19:5 A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.

Filling Up Sin

Is. 33:1 Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

Fools

Prov. 26:10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

Prov. 14:18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

God Not Mocked

Gal. 6:7-8 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

Mark 4:24-25 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given. [25]For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

2 Cor. 9:6-9 But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. [7]Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. [9]And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

Prov. 3:34 Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

Iniquity Of Sodom

Ezek. 16:49-50 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. [50]And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw good.

Judged By Law Of Liberty

Jam. 2:12-13 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. [13]For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

Mat. 7:1-2 Judge not, that ye be not judged. [2]For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

Mercy

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Patience

Gal. 6:9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

Pride

Prov. 18:12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

Power Of The Tongue

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Render To Every Man According To His Works

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Repent, Seek And You Shall Find

Prov. 1:20-23 Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets: [21]She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying, [22]How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge? [23]Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

- Continued -

Righteous Lips

Prov. 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

Righteousness

Hos. 10:12-13 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. [13]Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

Prov. 11:5 The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

Prov. 11:18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

Prov. 21:21 He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

Sow In Tears Shall Reap In Joy

Ps. 126:5-6 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. [6]He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

Sow To Flesh

Gal. 6:7-8 Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

2 Cor. 9:6-9 But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. [7]Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. [8]For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. [9]And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

Prov. 26:2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

Trouble Returns

Prov. 26:27 Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

Troubleth Own House

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Prov. 11:27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

Wickedness

Job 4:8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

Prov. 26:10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

Words

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 12:14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

Prov. 17:20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

Prov. 13:2 A man shall eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.

Prov. 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Prov. 20:17 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SPIRIT

HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200

Prov. 20:27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

Anger

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Breach In Spirit

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Broken By Sorrow

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.
Prov. 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

God Judges Our Spirits

Prov. 16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.
Prov. 20:27 The spirit of man is the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

Hasty

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.
Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls..

Humble

Prov. 16:19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

Meek And Quiet Spirit

1 Pet. 3:3-6 Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; [4]But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. [5]For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: [6]Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.
Prov. 16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Of God

1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.
Joel 2:28-29 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: [29]And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.
Ezek. 36:26-27 A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. [27]And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.
John 14:16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;
John 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.
Acts 2:38-39 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. [39]For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the LORD our God shall call.
1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

Patient In Spirit

Eccl. 7:8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

Perverse Words

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Pride

Prov. 16:18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.
Eccl. 7:8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

- Continued -

Rule Your Spirit

Prov. 16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Sorrow

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Strength

Prov. 18:14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

The Faithful Spirit Concealeth Secrets

Prov. 11:13 A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

The Spirit Bears Witness That We Are The Children Of God

Rom. 8:14-17 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. [15]For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. [16]The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: [17]And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

1 Cor. 6:17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.

They Take Counsel And Covering But Not Of My Spirit

Is. 30:1 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

Understanding Brings An Excellent Spirit

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

We Must Rule Our Spirit

Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

Wounded Spirit

Prov. 18:14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

Prov. 15:13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

Prov. 17:22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

Ye Know Not What Manner Of Spirit Ye Are Of

Luke 9:53-55 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem. [54]And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? [55]But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SPIRITUAL MEDIUMS

EVIL pg# 117 OCCULT pg# 282 SATAN pg# 376

Lev. 19:31 Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God.

1 Chr. 10:13-14 So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, even against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it; [14]And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

Lev. 20:6 And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

Lev. 20:27 A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

Acts 16:16-18 And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: [17]The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation. [18]And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

Acts 19:18-19 And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds. [19]Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

Acts 19:12-16 So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. [13]Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the LORD Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth. [14]And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so. [15]And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye? [16]And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SPIRITUAL SIGHT

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102 ELDERS pg# 111
GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
REVELATION pg# 346 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 VISION pg# 459 WAY pg# 465
WISDOM pg# 483

John 3:8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Blind Leaders Shall Fall Into The Ditch

Mat. 15:12-14 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? [13]But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. [14]Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Elisha – Open His Eyes

2 kings 6:16-17 And he answered, Fear not: for they that be with us are more than they that be with them. [17]And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

Eyes Of The Fool

Prov. 17:24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

God Is Light

1 John 1:5 This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

Eph. 5:8-14 For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light: [9](For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;) [10]Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. [11]And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. [12]For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. [13]But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light. [14]Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

Nicodemus

John 3:1-9 There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: [2]The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. [3]Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. [4]Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born? [5]Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. [6]That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. [7]Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again. [8]The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. [9]Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

Sight Given At Time Of Judgment

Prov. 20:8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

Spiritual Blindness

John 11:48-53 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation. [49]And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, [50]Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. [51]And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation; [52]And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. [53]Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

- Continued -

The LORD Enlightens The eyes

Ps. 19:7-9 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. [8]The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. [9]The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether.

1 Cor. 2:12-14 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. [13]Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual. [14]But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

The Violent Man Enticeth

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

Where There Is No Vision

Prov. 29:18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

STEALING

COVETOUS pg# 86 GREED pg# 180

Eph. 4:28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

Lest I steal

Prov. 30:9 Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain.

Partner With A Thief

Prov. 29:24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

Robbery Of The Wicked Destroys Them

Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Prov. 28:24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.

Rob Not The Poor

Prov. 22:22-23 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate: [23]For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

Stealing Because You Are Poor

Prov. 6:30-31 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry; [31]But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

Steal No More

Eph. 4:28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

STIGMATA?

Gal. 6:17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

STRENGTH

FASTING pg# 136 POWER pg# 306 WORD OF GOD pg# 499

Is. 26:4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:
Prov. 21:22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
Prov. 24:5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.
Prov. 24:10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.
Job 17:9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

STRIFE

ARGUE pg# 32 CONFUSION pg# 78 CONTENTION pg# 80 CURSING pg# 88 DISCORD pg# 105
DIVISIONS pg# 105 ENVY pg# 115 FOOL pg# 155 FROWARD pg# 165 GOSSIP pg# 176
WRATH pg# 517

Prov. 25:8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

Bring Confusion And Evil

Jam. 3:16 For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Contention Causes Strife

Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Flee Strife

Phil. 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

Fool

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

Gossip Brings Strife

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

It Is An Honor To Cease From Strife

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

It Is Hard To Stop Contention, Once Started

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

In The Family

Prov. 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.
Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Law Suits

1 Cor. 6:6-8 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers. [7]Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded? [8]Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

Mind Your Own Business

Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

- Continued -

STRIFE cont.

Servant Of The LORD Must Not Strive

2 Tim. 2:24-26 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, [25]In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; [26]And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

Slow To Anger

Prov. 15:18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

Strife Comes From The Carnal Nature

1 Cor. 3:1-3 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ. [2]I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able. [3]For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

Strife Comes With Confusion And Every Evil Work

Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Strife Without Cause

Prov. 3:30 Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

Strive Lawfully

2 Tim. 2:5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

1 Cor. 9:25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

The Causes Of Strife

Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

Prov. 15:18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

To Love Of Strife

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Words

Prov. 12:18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

1 Tim. 6:3-4 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; [4]He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

STUBBORN

REBELLION pg# 331

Eccl. 4:13-14 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. [14]For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

1 Sam. 15:23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

Prov. 29:1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

STUMBLING BLOCK

SNARES pg# 402 SWEARING pg# 421 VOW pg# 460 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

Rom. 14:13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

Beware Of What You Allow

Rom. 14:22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

Col. 2:18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

Col. 2:20-23 Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances, [21](Touch not; taste not; handle not; [22]Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men? [23]Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body: not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

Blind Leaders Of The Blind

Mat. 15:12-14 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying? [13]But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up. [14]Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

Mark 4:12 That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.

Hasty

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Put No Stumbling Block In Brothers Way

Rom. 14:13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

Rom. 14:21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

Prov. 28:9-10 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination. [10]Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Snare

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

Stumbling Block By Association

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Prov. 12:11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

Prov. 14:7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

Prov. 28:7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

- Continued -

STUMBLING BLOCK cont.

Stumbling Blocks Can Be Found In The Church

Eccl. 5:1-6 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. [3]For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. [4]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

Vows

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SUBMISSION

CONTRITE pg# 81 ELDERS pg# 111 HUMILITY pg# 206 MEEKNESS pg# 270

Eph. 5:21 Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

Heb. 13:17-18 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you. [18]Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SUFFER

LONG SUFFERING pg# 262 PERSECUTION pg# 298

Mat. 5:10-12 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. [11]Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. [12]Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

Rom. 8:17 And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

2 Thes. 1:4-5 So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure: [5]Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

Law Suits

1 Cor. 6:6-8 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers. [7]Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded? [8]Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

SWEARING

SNARES pg# 402 STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419 VOW pg# 460 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

Mat. 5:34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; ...

False Oaths

Zech. 8:16-17 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: [17]And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

Keep Ones Word

Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Num. 30:2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

Snare

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

Swear Not At All!

Jam. 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, **swear not**, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Mat. 5:33-37 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, **Swear not at all**; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

Very Bad Oath

Judg. 11:30-40 And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands, [31]Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering. [32]So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands. [33]And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel. [34]And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. [35]And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back. [36]And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. [37]And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows. [38]And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. [39]And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, **who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed:** and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel, [40]That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

- Continued -

Why Should You Fall Into Poverty

Eccl. 5:1-7 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. [3]For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. [4]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: **wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?** [7]For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TALEBEARER - **see** GOSSIP pg# 176

CONTENTION pg# 80 GOSSIP pg# 176 SECRETS pg# 382 STRIFE pg# 417

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TEACHERS

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DISCIPLESHIP pg# 102 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110

GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 LEARNING pg# 254

PASTORS pg# 290 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465

WISDOM pg# 483

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

A Calling

Mat. 28:19-20 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: [20]Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Eph. 4:11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

Are You Qualified?

Mat. 7:3-5 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? [4]Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye? [5]Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

Authority

2 Cor. 10:8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

Tit. 2:15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

1 Pet. 4:11 If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Care For Others

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

1 Cor. 10:24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

- Continued -

False Teachers

2 Pet. 2:1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

Mat. 15:9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

1 Tim. 1:6-7 From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling; [7]Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

1 John 4:1 Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

Luke 6:26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

Mark 13:22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

Prov. 19:27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.

Holy Spirit Shall Teach You

John 14:26 But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

1 John 2:27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

Luke 12:12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

Ps. 25:12-14 What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose. [13]His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth. [14]The secret of the LORD is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

Learn From Jesus

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

Mat. 5:19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

Speak As The Oracles Of God

1 Pet. 4:11 If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Study To Shew Thyself Approved

Mat. 5:19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

1 Tim. 4:13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

- Continued -

TEACHERS cont.

Teach By Example

1 Tim. 4:12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

John 13:14-16 If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet. [15]For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. [16]Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

2 Cor. 6:4 But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

2 Thes. 3:9 Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

Tit. 2:7-8 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity, [8]Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

Teach Faith

1 Tim. 1:4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

Teaching Must Be Done With A Servants Heart

Mat. 23:8-12 But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. [9]And call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven. [10]Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ. [11]But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. [12]And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Mat. 20:26 But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

Teach That We Should Walk Worthy Of God

1 Thes. 2:11-12 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father doth his children, [12]That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

Tit. 2:12 Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

Teach Those Who Will Pass It On

2 Tim. 2:2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

Train Up a Children In The Way He Should Go

Prov. 22:6 Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

Wise Teachers

Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

1 Cor. 3:10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

2 Pet. 3:15-16 And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you; [16]As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

Words Of Righteous

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

1 Cor. 14:19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TEMPTATION

SIN pg# 396 TRIALS pg# 441 WORLD pg# 516 UNBELIEF pg# 450

Jam. 1:12 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

Don't Test God

Mat. 4:7 Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

Endure

Jam. 1:12-15 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. [13]Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: [14]But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. [15]Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

God limits Temptations

1 Cor. 10:13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

2 Pet. 2:9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

Have Patience

Jam. 1:2-4 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; [3]Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. [4]But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

Ignore The Things That Could Cause You To Fall

Heb. 11:8-15 By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. [9]By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: [10]For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God. [11]Through faith also Sara herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised. [12]Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable. [13]These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. [14]For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country. [15]And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

Rom. 4:16-20 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all, [17](As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were. [18]Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be. [19]And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb: [20]He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

- Continued -

Jesus Temptations

Mat. 4:1-10 Then was Jesus led up of the spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. [2]And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. [3]And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. [4]But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. [5]Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, [6]And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. [7]Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. [8]Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; [9]And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. [10]Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

Heb. 4:14-16 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. [15]For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. [16]Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Love Not The World

1 John 2:15-17 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. [16]For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. [17]And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

Tempted By Incontinency

1 Cor. 7:5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

Violent

Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TESTIMONY

CONFESSION pg# 77 GOSPEL pg# 173 MEETING JESUS pg# 538

Acts 4:20 For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.
Rev. 12:11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.
Mat. 5:16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THANKSGIVING

CHRISTIAN CONDUCT pg# 68 POWER pg# 306 PRAISE pg# 307 PRAYER pg# 308

SACRIFICE pg# 363 WORSHIP pg# 517

Eph. 5:20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

For All Things

Phil. 4:6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.
Eph. 5:20 Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

For Those In Authority

1 Tim. 2:1-3 I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men; [2]For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. [3]For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

Offer Unto God Thanksgiving

Col. 3:14-17 And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. [15] And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful. [16] Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. [17]And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

Prayer With Thanksgiving

Col. 4:2 Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

Sacrifice Of Thanksgiving

Heb. 13:15 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.
Ps. 116:17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

Worship

Rev. 7:11-12 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, [12]Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THE BEAST

Cast Into Lake Of Fire

Rev. 19:19-20 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. [20]And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Have Unclean Spirits

Rev. 16:13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

Mark Of The Beast

Rev. 13:16-18 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: [17]And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name. [18]Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Satan Behind It All

Rev. 13:4-8 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? [5]And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. [6]And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. [7]And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. [8]And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.

Second Beast

Rev. 13:11-15 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. [12]And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. [13]And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men, [14]And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live. [15]And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

? Spirit Of God Removed First?

2 Thes. 2:6-8 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. [7]For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. [8]And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

The Unsaved Will Flock To Him

Rev. 17:8-13 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. [9]And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. [10]And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. [11]And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition. [12]And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. [13]These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

Woe To Those Who Receive Mark Of The Beast

Rev. 14:9-12 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, [10]The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: [11]And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. [12]Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THE CITY

Prov. 10:15 The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
Eccl. 10:15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.
Ps. 31:19-22 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! [20]Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. [21]Blessed be the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city. [22]For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.
Ps. 60:9-11 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom? [10]Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies? [11]Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.
Prov. 18:11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.
Prov. 21:22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
Prov. 25:28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THE SECOND DEATH

DEATH pg# 90 LAKE OF FIRE pg# 246

Overcome

Rev. 2:11 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.
Rev. 20:6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power ...

This Is The Second Death

Rev. 20:11-15 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. [12]And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. [13]And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. [14]And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. [15]And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.
Rev. 21:7-8 He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. [8]But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THINGS GOD HATES

CARNAL pg# 62 KNOW GOD pg# 241 LIES pg# 254 PRIDE pg# 313

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Jer. 22:3-5 Thus saith the LORD; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place. [4]For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people. [5]But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation.

Jer. 22:13 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

Ezek. 18:4-13 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die. [5]But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right, [6]And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman, [7]And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment; [8]He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man, [9]Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD. [10]If he beget a son that is a robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things, [11]And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife, [12]Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination, [13]Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him.

Zech. 7:9-10 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother: [10]And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

Zech. 8:16-17 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: [17]And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

Ps. 24:3-4 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place? [4]He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

The LORD Hates Pride

Prov. 6:16-19 These six things doth the LORD hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him: [17]A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood, [8]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief, [19]A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

Prov. 15:25 The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

Prov. 16:5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the LORD: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

Dan. 4:37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

Is. 2:11-12 The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. [12]For the day of the LORD of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

Mal. 4:1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

Covetous

Ps. 10:3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

- Continued -

Wickedness

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THINGS GOD LOVES

Heb. 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Contrite Spirit

Is. 66:1-2 Thus saith the LORD, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? [2]For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the LORD: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

Do Justice

Prov. 21:3 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

Fear Of The Lord

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Know The Lord

Hos. 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

Jer. 9:23-24 Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: [24]But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

Mercy

Hos. 6:6 For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

Righteousness

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

Prov. 14:9 Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

Ps. 11:7 For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

Hos. 10:12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

Walk Uprightly

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Prov. 11:20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.

Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

- Continued -

Without Faith It Is Impossible To Please God

Heb. 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK

COMMUNICATION pg# 71 GOSSIP pg# 176 HASTY pg# 183 MIND pg# 273 THOUGHTS pg# 437 WORDS pg# 508 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Babbler

Eccl. 10:11 Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.

Be Quick To Listen And Slow To Speak

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Jam. 1:19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

Beware Of Flattery

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Corrupt Communication

Eph. 4:29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. Evil

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Eph. 5:3-4 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

Prov. 4:23-24 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. [24]Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

Don't Curse What You Don't Understand

Jude 1:8-10 Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities. [9]Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. [10]But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

Ex. 22:28 Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

- Continued -

Every Idle Word

Mat. 12:36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

Jam. 3:3-10 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. [4]Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. [5]Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! [6]And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. [7]For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind: [8]But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. [9]Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. [10]Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Fool

Prov. 29:20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.

Prov. 13:16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 23:9 Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Good Communication

Prov. 15:23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Prov. 25:25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.

Col. 3:17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Prov. 25:11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

Mat. 12:34-36 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. [35]A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. [36]But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

Gossip

Prov. 26:22 & Prov. 18:8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

- Continued -

THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK cont.

Hard To Hold Ones Peace

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

Hasty Words

Prov. 29:20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
Prov. 18:13 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

Hold Your Tongue

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.
Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Hypocrite

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

In Many Words There Wanteth No Sin

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

It Is Hard To Stop Contention, Once Started

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Knowledge

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.
Prov. 13:16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.
Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Know When To Speak

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Let Giving Of Thanks Be In Your Conversation

Eph. 5:3-4 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.
Col. 3:17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

Life

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
Prov. 4:23-24 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. [24]Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.
Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.
Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Lying

Prov. 10:18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.
Prov. 25:14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain.

- Continued -

Out Of The Heart The Mouth Speaks

Mat. 12:34-36 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. [35]A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. [36]But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

Jam. 3:7-10 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind: [8]But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. [9]Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. [10]Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Prov. 4:23-24 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. [24]Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Perverse Words Is As A Breach In The Spirit

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Eph. 5:3-4 But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints; [4]Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

Prov. 4:23-24 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. [24]Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

Secrets

Prov. 25:9-10 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and discover not a secret to another: [10]Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

Prov. 20:19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

Soft Answer

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Speak As The Oracles Of God

1 Pet. 4:11 If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Col. 3:17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

Strife

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Study To Answer

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

The Tongue Is A Fire

Jam. 3:3-6 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. [4]Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. [5]Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! [6]And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

Truth

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

- Continued -

Understanding

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Vow

Eccl. 5:4-6 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

Jam. 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Mat. 5:33-37 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

Wholesome Words Bring Life

Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Wicked

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Wisdom

Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

Prov. 13:16 Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Words Bring Death Or Life

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

You Shall Know Them By There Fruits

Mat. 12:34-36 O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. [35]A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. [36]But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

Mat. 7:15-16 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. [16]Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

THOUGHTS

MIND pg# 273 THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432

Prov. 23:7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: ...

As A Man Thinketh In His Heart So Is

Prov. 23:6-8 Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats: [7]For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. [8]The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

Backsliding

Is. 55:7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

Commit Your Works Unto The LORD

Prov. 16:3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

Curse Not The King In Thy Thoughts

Eccl. 10:20 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Diligence Tends Toward Success

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Eccl. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

Evil Thoughts

Zech. 8:16-17 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: [17]And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

Col. 3:5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

2 Cor. 10:4-5 (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) [5]Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

Fool

Prov. 24:9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men.

Hasty

Prov. 21:5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

Let The Unrighteous Forsake His Thoughts

Is. 55:7 Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

Love Not The World

1 John 2:15-16 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. [16]For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

Memory Can Change

Eccl. 7:10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

My Thoughts Are Not Your Thoughts

Is. 55:8-11 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. [9]For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. [10]For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: [11]So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

- Continued -

THOUGHTS cont.

Of Righteous

Prov. 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

The LORD Keeps Track Of Those Who Love Him

Mal. 3:13-18 Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? [14]Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts? [15]And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. [16]Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

The LORD Knoweth All Thoughts

1 Chr. 28:9 And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

Job 42:1-2 Then Job answered the LORD, and said, [2]I know that thou canst do every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from thee.

Nah. 1:7 The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

The LORDS Thoughts Are Higher Then Ours

Is. 55:8-9 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. [9]For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

Mic. 4:12 But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

Vain Thoughts

Jer. 4:14 O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

Wicked

Prov. 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.

Prov. 12:5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

Word Of God Is Discerner Of Our Thoughts

Heb. 4:12-16 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. [13]Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. [14]Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. [15]For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. [16]Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TITHE

FIRST FRUITS pg# 151 GIVING pg# 168 SOW AND REAP pg# 409 WORSHIP pg# 517

Prov. 3:9 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:

Abrams Tithe

Gen. 14:18-20 And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God. [19]And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth: [20]And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

First Fruits

Prov. 3:9-10 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: [10]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

Ex. 23:19 The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. - - - -

- Continued -

Gods Promise Concerning Tithe

Mal. 3:10-11 Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. [11]And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

Honour The LORD With Thy Substance

Prov. 3:9-10 Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase: [10]So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

Jacobs Vow – Old Testament

Gen. 28:10-16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place; and I knew it not. [17]And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. [18]And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it. [19]And he called the name of that place Bethel: but the name of that city was called Luz at the first. [20]And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, [21]So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be my God: [22]And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

Jesus And The Tithe

Mat. 23:23 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

Law Of Moses (No Longer In Effect)

Lev. 27:30-32 And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD's: it is holy unto the LORD. [31]And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof. [32]And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

Offerings

Hag. 1:6-11 Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes. [7]Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways. [8]Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD. [9]Ye looked for much, and, lo it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. [10]Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit. [11]And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

They Which Preach The Gospel Are To Live Of The Gospel

1 Cor. 9:7-15 Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? [8]Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also? [9]For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen? [10]Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope. [11]If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things? [12]If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ. [13]Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? [14]Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel. [15]But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

- Continued -

TITHE cont.

When You Give

Mat. 6:1-3 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. [2]Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. [3]But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

Tithe Of Tithe

Neh. 10:38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure house.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TOMORROW

Prov. 27:1 Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TONGUES

REST pg# 342 HOLY SPIRIT pg# 200

Is. 28:11-12 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people. [12]To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

Acts 2:4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TRANSGRESSION

EVIL pg# 117 INIQUITY pg# 211 SIN pg# 396 WICKED pg# 469

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare ...

Angry Angry Man

Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

Evil Man

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

Perverse

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Wicked

Prov. 29:16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TRANSVESTITES

Deut. 22:5 The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the LORD thy God.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TREE OF LIFE

Rev. 22:1-2 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. [2]In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.
Rev. 22:14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TREES

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.
Jer. 17:7-8 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. [8]For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.
Prov. 13:12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TRIALS

CHASTENING pg# 64 DISCIPLINE pg# 104 TEMPTATION pg# 425

Rom. 5:3 And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

Accept His Chastening

Ps. 94:12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;
1 Pet. 4:12-13 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: [13]But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.
Prov. 3:11-12 My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction: [12]For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.
Rom. 5:3 And not only so, but we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;
Heb. 12:4-13 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. [5]And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. [9]Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? [10]For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. [11]Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. [12]Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; [13]And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.
1 Pet. 5:6-7 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: [7]Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.
Rom. 8:28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.
Ps. 17:3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

- Continued -

Can't Escape From God

Ps. 139:7-12 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? [8]If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. [9]If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; [10]Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. [11]If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. [12]Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

In The World You Will Have Tribulations

John 16:33 These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

Is. 43:2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

Not Pleasant

Heb. 12:4-13 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. [5]And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. [9]Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? [10]For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. [11]Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. [12]Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees; [13]And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

1 Pet. 4:12-13 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: [13]But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

Ps. 55:5-8 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me. [6]And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest. [7]Lo, then would I wander far off, and remain in the wilderness. Selah. [8]I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

1 Pet. 5:6-7 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: [7]Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

1 Pet. 1:7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

Suffer Shame

Acts 5:40-42 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. [41]And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. [42]And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

Temptations

1 Cor. 10:13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

Jam. 1:2-4 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; [3]Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. [4]But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

Jam. 1:12-14 Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. [13]Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man: [14]But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

1 Pet. 4:12-13 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: [13]But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

- Continued -

The Great Tribulation

Rev. 7:13-17 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? [14]And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. [15]Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. [16]They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. [17]For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

The LORD Delivers

Ps. 34:17-18 The righteous cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. [18]The LORD is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

Rom. 8:28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose.

2 Pet. 2:9 The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

Is. 43:2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

The LORD Trieth The Heart

Prov. 17:3 The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

Hos. 5:15 I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

Ps. 11:4-5 The LORD is in his holy temple, the LORD's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. [5]The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

To enter Kingdom of God

Acts 14:22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

Too Humble Thee

Deut. 8:15-18 Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; [16]Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end; [17]And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth. [18]But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

Trials Don't Compare With Heaven

Rom. 8:18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

Trials Give You Patience

Jam. 1:2-4 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; [3] Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. [4]But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TROUBLES

Eccl. 6:3 If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also that he have no burial; I say, that an untimely birth is better than he.

Eccl. 6:6 Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TRUST IN LORD

CONFIDENCE pg# 78 FAITH pg# 122 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Backsliding From The LORD

Jer. 17:5-6 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. [6]For he shall be like the heath[a barren, desolate plant that is unable to find sustenance] in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a salt land and not inhabited.

Is. 30:1-3 Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin: [2]That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! [3]Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.

Blessed Is The Man That Trusteth In The LORD

Jer. 17:7-8 Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is. [8]For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

Ps. 34:8 O taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

Ps. 2:10-12 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. [11]Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. [12]Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Ps. 40:4 Blessed is that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

Call Upon Me I Will Deliver Thee – Christians are **NOT** to make vows!pg# 460

Ps. 50:14-15 Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High: [15]And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

Don't Trust In Man

Jer. 17:5 Thus saith the LORD; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

2 Chr. 16:7-9 And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand. [8]Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand. [9]For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

Everlasting Strength

Is. 26:3-4 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. [4]Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

Gives Desires Of Heart And Brings Them To Pass

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

Ps. 145:18-19 The LORD is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. [19]He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

God Defends Those Who Trust In Him

Ps. 5:11-12 But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee. [12]For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

Ps. 9:10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

God Will Direct

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

- Continued -

Have Your Hope In God

Ps. 146:5-10 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God: [6]Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever: [7]Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners: [8]The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous: [9]The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. [10]The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

He Leadeth Me Beside The Still Waters

Ps. 23:1-6 The LORD is my shepherd; I shall not want. [2]He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters. [3]He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. [4]Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. [5]Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. [6]Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

He Shall Give Thee The Desires Of Thine Heart

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

He Will Come And Save You

Is. 35:4-10 Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you. [5]Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. [6]Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. [7]And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes. [8]And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. [9]No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there: [10]And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Health When You Abide In The LORD

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

If You Don’t Understand, Then Just Trust In God

Is. 50:10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

I Know Whom I have Believed

2 Tim. 1:12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.

2 Tim. 4:18 And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

- Continued -

I Will Surely Deliver Thee

Jer. 39:18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Mercy From The Lord

Ps. 32:10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

My Portion

Ps. 16:5 The LORD is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

No Wisdom Nor Understanding Nor Counsel Against The Lord

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Our Supply Is Of God

2 Cor. 3:5 Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God;

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

Perfect Peace To Those Whose Mind Is Stayed On The LORD

Is. 26:2-4 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in. [3]Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. [4]Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

Put Your Trust In The LORD

Prov. 16:20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Safety

Prov. 29:25 The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.

Prov. 21:31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the LORD.

Ps. 33:16-19 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. [17]An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. [18]Behold, the eye of the LORD is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; [19]To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

Ps. 20:7-8 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God. [8]They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Ps. 91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

The LORD Seeks For Hearts Perfect Toward Him

2 Chr. 16:9 For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. - - -

- Continued -

Trust In The Lord

Ps. 37:4-5 Delight thyself also in the LORD: and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. [5]Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

Ps. 118:8 It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Is. 26:4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

Is. 50:10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

Ps. 31:19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

Ps. 32:10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

Ps. 34:22 The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

Ps. 125:1 They that trust in the LORD shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

Ps. 2:10-12 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. [11]Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. [12]Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

Ps. 25:1-3 Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul. [2]O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. [3]Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

Trust In The Word Of God

Mat. 4:4-10 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. [5]Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, [6]And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. [7]Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. [8]Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; [9]And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. [10]Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

Wait On The Lord

Ps. 25:1-3 Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul. [2]O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. [3]Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

We Waited And He Came

Is. 25:7-9 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations. [8]He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it. [9]And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

When In Darkness Trust In The Name Of The LORD

Is. 50:10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

When Your Heart Is Perfect Towards God

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

2 Chr. 16:7-9 And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand. [8]Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubims a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand. [9]For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

- Continued -

TRUST IN LORD cont.

Whose Mind Is Stayed On The LORD

Is. 26:3-4 Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. [4]Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH is everlasting strength:

Ps. 91:1 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

Wisdom Leads Us To Trust In The LORD

Prov. 22:17-19 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Job 13:15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

TRUTH

COMMUNICATION pg# 71 DOCTRINE pg# 107 LIGHT pg# 258 WORD OF GOD pg# 499

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

A Fruit Of The Spirit

Eph. 5:9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

All His Paths Are Mercy And Truth

Ps. 25:10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

Certainty Of Words Of Truth

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

God Is True, But Every Man A Liar

Rom. 3:4 God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

Lead Me In Thy Truth

Ps. 25:4-5 Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths. [5]Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

Our Shield

Ps. 91:4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Rebuke

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

Righteousness Revealed In Truth

Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

- Continued -

Speak Truth In Love

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

To Know The Certainty Of The Words Of Truth

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Truth Is In Jesus

Eph. 4:21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

John 1:17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

Truth Is The Reward For Those Who Devise Good

Prov. 14:22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

Truth Preserves

Prov. 20:28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

Truth Purges Iniquity

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Words

Prov. 12:22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.

Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

Words Of The Wise

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

UNBELIEF

BACKSLIDING pg# 42 CONFUSION pg# 78 DOUBLE MINDED pg# 108 DOUBT pg# 109

FAITH pg# 122 LIMITING GOD pg# 260

Heb. 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

Because Of Your Unbelief

Mat. 17:19-21 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? [20]And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. [21]Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

Mat. 13:58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Rom. 11:20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear:

Rom. 11:30-32 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief: [31]Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy. [32]For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

Evil Heart Of Unbelief

Heb. 3:7-19 Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice, [8]Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness: [9]When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years. [10]Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways. [11]So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.) [12]Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. [13]But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. [14]For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end; [15]While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. [16]For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses. [17]But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness? [18]And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not? [19]So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

Help Though My Unbelief

Mark 9:22-24 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us. [23]Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. [24]And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

Jesus Could Not Heal Because Of Unbelief

Mat. 13:57-58 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, a prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. [58]And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Stops The Miraculous

Mat. 13:58 And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

Wrath Of God

John 3:36 He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

John 8:24 I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

UNDERSTANDING

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DISCRETION pg# 105 GUIDANCE pg# 181
INSTRUCTION pg# 212 KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291
PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325 PRUDENT pg# 326 REPROOF pg# 339 REVELATION pg# 346
SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 WAY pg# 465 WISDOM pg# 483

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

A Man Of Understanding Holds His Peace

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Be Men Of Understanding

1 Cor. 14:20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.
Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Evil Men Lack Understanding

Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

Few Words

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

Find Good Understanding By Mercy And Truth

Prov. 3:3-4 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: [4]So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

Fools

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.
Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.
Prov. 18:2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

God Gives Understanding

1 John 5:20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.
Prov. 5:1-2 My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding: [2]That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.
Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.
Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?
Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.
Ps. 119:104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.
Is. 28:9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.
Ps. 119:97-100 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day. [98]Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. [99]I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. [100]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.
Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.
Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

- Continued -

UNDERSTANDING cont.

Gods Word Brings Understanding

Ps. 119:97-100 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day. [98]Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. [99]I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. [100]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

Ps. 119:104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

Prov. 1:2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

Prov. 4:1-7 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. [2]For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law. [3]For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother. [4]He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live. [5]Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

Good Understanding

Prov. 13:15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.

Heart

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Acts 28:27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

Ps. 49:3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

He Opened There Understanding

Luke 24:44-45 And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me. [45]Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

Hold Ones Peace

Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

It Takes Understanding To draw Out Counsel

Prov. 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

Lean Not To Your Own Understanding

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Life

Prov. 16:22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Love God In Understanding

Mark 12:33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

Mature Understanding

1 Cor. 14:20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.

No Understanding Against The Lord

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Of An Excellent Spirit

Prov. 17:27 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

Perceive the words of understanding

Prov. 1:2 To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

- Continued -

Poor

Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

Reproof Brings Understanding

Prov. 15:32 He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

Righteous

Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

Prov. 2:6-12 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. [7]He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly. [8]He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints. [9]Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path. [10]When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul; [11]Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: [12]To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

Slow To Wrath

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

Time And Chance Happeneth To All

Eccl. 9:11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

The Fear Of The LORD Is Understanding

Prov. 8:13-14 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. [14]Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength.

Prov. 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

Job 28:12-28 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding? [13]Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living. [14]The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me. [15]It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof. [16]It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire. [17]The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold. [18]No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies. [19]The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold. [20]Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding? [21]Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air. [22]Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears. [23]God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof. [24]For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven; [25]To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure. [26]When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder: [27]Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out. [28]And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

- Continued -

The LORD Giveth Wisdom, Knowledge And Understanding

Prov. 2:6-12 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. [7]He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly. [8]He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints. [9]Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path. [10]When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul; [11]Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: [12]To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

Prov. 5:1-2 My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding: [2]That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

Jer. 3:15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

Ps. 119:104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

Is. 28:9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

Ps. 119:97-100 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day. [98]Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. [99]I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. [100]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

The Man Void Of Understanding

Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Those With Understanding Will Receive Reproof

Prov. 19:25 Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.

To Depart From Evil Is Understanding

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Understand His Ways

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

Eph. 5:17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

Understanding Brings An Excellent Spirit

Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Understanding Controls Wrath

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

Understanding Generates Safety

Prov. 28:2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Understanding Guides A Mans Way

Prov. 15:21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

- Continued -

Understanding Is Found In The Heart

Ps. 49:3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

Acts 28:27 For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

Prov. 18:2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

Understanding Seeks Knowledge

Prov. 15:14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Understanding Shall Keep You

Prov. 2:6-12 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. [7]He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly. [8]He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints. [9]Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path. [10]When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul; [11]Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee: [12]To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Understand The LORD

Jer. 9:23-24 Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: [24]But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the LORD.

Eph. 5:17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

Prov. 20:24 Man's goings are of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Void Of Understanding

Prov. 12:11 He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons is void of understanding.

Ps. 49:20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

Prov. 17:18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

Eph. 5:17 Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Eph. 4:17-18 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18]Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

Prov. 28:16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

Prov. 24:30-34 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding; [31]And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down. [32]Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction. [33]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [34]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

Prov. 10:13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

- Continued -

Wandering From Understanding

Prov. 21:16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

Wisdom

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

Prov. 17:24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

Prov. 4:1-7 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. [2]For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law. [3]For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother. [4]He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live. [5]Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

Prov. 5:1-2 My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding: [2]That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

Prov. 10:13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

Prov. 10:23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Prov. 14:8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the folly of fools is deceit.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 15:21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

Prov. 16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

UNGODLY

Ps. 1:1-6 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. [4]The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away. [5]Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. [6]For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

UNITY

RECONCILIATION pg# 332

Amos 3:3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

Luke 11:17 But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.

Mat. 18:19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

2 Cor. 6:14-15 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? [15]And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

UPRIGHT

CHARACTER pg# 64 FAITHFUL pg# 128 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 INTEGRITY pg# 214 JUST pg# 236

Prov. 28:18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved ...
Prov. 14:2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD ...

Deliver From Death

Prov. 28:18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.
Prov. 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
Prov. 11:6 The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.
Ps. 7:10 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.
Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.
Zeph. 2:3 Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD's anger.

Fear The LORD

Prov. 14:2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.

Integrity Shall Guide

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
Prov. 10:9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

LORDS Delight

Prov. 11:20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.
Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.
Prov. 10:29 The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

Peace

Ps. 37:37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.

Prayer

Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

Pride

Hab. 2:4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

Shall Flourish

Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

Walk In Uprightness

Prov. 28:6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.
Prov. 28:18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.
Prov. 29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.
Prov. 11:20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.
Prov. 10:29 The way of the LORD is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

Wicked

Prov. 29:10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.
Prov. 29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.
Prov. 14:2 He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him.
Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
Prov. 10:9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
Prov. 11:20 They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the LORD: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.
Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

- Continued -

Words

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

VANITY

Prov. 22:8 He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity ...

Eccl. 1:2 Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity.
Prov. 28:19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.
Prov. 30:7-8 Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die: [8]Remove far from me vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:
2 Ki. 17:15 And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

VENGEANCE

REVENGE pg# 347 VIOLENT pg# 459

Rom. 12:19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Heb. 10:30-31 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. [31]It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.
Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.
Prov. 24:29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.
Prov. 28:17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.
Ps. 94:1-2 O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself. [2]Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.
Rom. 12:19-20 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. [20]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.
Heb. 10:30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.
Deut. 32:35 To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

VIOLENT

CRUEL pg# 87 CURSING pg# 88 HATE pg# 184 LIES pg# 254 OPPRESSION pg# 285
REVENGE pg# 347 SCORN pg# 381 VENGEANCE pg# 458

Prov. 28:17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.
Is. 33:15 . . . that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
Prov. 30:14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.
Mat. 5:38-42 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: [39]But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. [40]And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also. [41]And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. [42]Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.
Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, **that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil**; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

VISION

SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415

Prov. 29:18 Where there is no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

Acts 2:17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:
Job 33:15-16 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; [16]Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

VOW

SNARES pg# 402 STUMBLING BLOCK pg# 419 SWEARING pg# 421 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

Absolutely, Make No Vows **PERIOD!!!**

Judg. 11:30-40 And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands, [31]Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering. [32]So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands. [33]And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel. [34]And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. [35]And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back. [36]And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. [37]And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows. [38]And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. [39]And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel, [40]That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

False Oaths

Zech. 8:16-17 These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates: [17]And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Ps. 24:3-4 Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place? [4]He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

Deut. 23:21-23 When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. [22]But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. [23]That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

Eccl. 5:4-6 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

Snare

Prov. 20:25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry.

- Continued -

Stumbling Block

Eccl. 5:1-7 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. [3]For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words. [4]When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? [7]For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

Swear Not At All! This Is New Testament!

Jam. 5:12 But **above all things, my brethren, swear not**, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

Mat. 5:33-37 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]**But I say unto you, Swear not at all**; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WAGES

BUSINESS pg# 57 RICHES pg# 349 WORKS pg# 513 MONEY pg# 277

Jer. 22:13 Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

Lev. 19:13 Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

Mal. 3:5 And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

Luke 3:14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

Rom. 6:23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Col. 4:1 Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

Jam. 5:4 Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WAITING ON THE LORD

PATIENCE pg# 295 STRENGTH pg# 417

Lam. 3:25 The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

Be Patient

Ps. 13:1-6 How long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me? [2]How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me? [3]Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death; [4]Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved. [5]But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. [6]I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

Be Still

Ps. 46:10 Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

Blessed Are They That Wait

Is. 30:15-18 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. [16]But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. [17]One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. [18]And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

Expectation Is From The LORD

Ps. 62:1-5 Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation. [2]He only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved. [3]How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence. [4]They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah. [5]My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

Ps. 40:1 I waited patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

Fear Of The LORD

Is. 50:10-11 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. [11]Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

Forsake Wrath

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

He Shall Save You

Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

Ps. 33:20-22 Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he is our help and our shield. [21]For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name. [22]Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

- Continued -

If The Wait Seams Long; Don't Give Up

Ps. 3:1-3 Lord, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me. [2]Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah. [3]But thou, O LORD, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.

Ps. 11:1+6-7 In the LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain? --- [6]Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. [7]For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

Ps. 12:1-3 Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men. [2]They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak. [3]The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things:

Ps. 13:1-6 How long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me? [2]How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me? [3]Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death; [4]Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved. [5]But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. [6]I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

In His Word Do I Hope

Ps. 130:4-5 But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. [5]I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

Return And Rest

Is. 30:15-18 For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not. [16]But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift. [17]One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. [18]And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him.

Seek The LORD

Lam. 3:25-26 The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him. [26]It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

Shall Inherit The Earth

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

Shall Renew Their Strengthen

Is. 40:31 But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

Ps. 27:14 Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

The LORD Is Good To Them That Wait

Lam. 3:25-26 The LORD is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him. [26]It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

Ps. 40:1 I waited patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

The LORD Shall Save You

Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

Ps. 37:34 Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

To See The Goodness Of The LORD

Ps. 27:13-14 I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living. [14]Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

Trust In The LORD

Is. 50:10-11 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God. [11]Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

- Continued -

Waited Patiently

Ps. 40:1-2 I waited patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry. [2]He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

Wait For The Hope Of Righteousness

Gal. 5:5 For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

We Have Waited For Him

Is. 25:7-9 And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations. [8]He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken it. [9]And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

What He Hath Prepared

Is. 64:4 For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WASTE

Prov. 21:20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

John 6:12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

Prov. 18:9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

Luke 15:13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

Luke 16:1-2 And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods. [2]And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WATER OF LIFE

Rev. 22:1-2 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. [2]In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Rev. 22:17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WAR

COUNSEL pg# 83

Prov. 24:6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Prov. 24:17-18 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth: [18]Lest the LORD see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

Prov. 25:21-22 If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: [22]For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

Jam. 4:1-3 From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? [2]Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. [3]Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WARNINGS

WORD OF GOD pg# 499

Rev. 22:18-19 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: [19]And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

Prov. 30:5-6 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. [6]Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

Deut. 4:2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Deut. 12:32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WAY

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212

KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325

REPROOF pg# 339 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415 TEACHERS pg# 422 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451

WISDOM pg# 483

Ps. 37:5 Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.

All His Paths Are Mercy And Truth

Ps. 25:10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

God Will Lead

Is. 30:20-21 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers: [21]And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

Ps. 17:5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.

Ps. 139:23-24 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: [24]And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

Jer. 10:23 O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

I Am The Way

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

John 10:7-10 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. [8]All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. [9]I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. [10]The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

I Have Seen His Ways

Is. 57:15-21 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. [16]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made. [17]For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. [18]I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. [19]I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him. [20]But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

- Continued -

Lean Not To Your own Understanding

Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

Ps. 27:11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

Prov. 16:2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

Prov. 16:33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

Prov. 16:25 & Prov. 14:12 There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.

Learn Not Evil Way

Jer. 10:2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

Let The Peace Of God Guide Your Heart

Col. 3:15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

Look Well To Thy Ways

Prov. 4:26-27 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. [27]Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Jer. 6:16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

Make My Way Straight

Ps. 5:8 Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

Ps. 17:5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.

Ps. 27:11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

Mercy And Truth

Ps. 25:10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

Remove Thy Foot From Evil

Prov. 4:26-27 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. [27]Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.

Righteousness

Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

The Meek Will He Teach His Way

Ps. 25:8-13 Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. [9]The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way. [10]All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. [11]For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. [12]What man is he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose. [13]His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.

Those Perverse In There Ways

Prov. 28:18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

Ps. 139:23-24 Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts: [24]And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

Walk In Thy Youth

Eccl. 11:9 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

Walketh Righteously

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

Walk Not As Other Gentiles

Eph. 4:17-18 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, [18]Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

- Continued -

Way From LORD

Jer. 10:23 O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

Jer. 6:16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

Ps. 17:5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.

Way Of Holiness

Is. 35:8-10 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. [9]No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there: [10]And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

Way Of Sinners

Ps. 1:1 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

Wicked

Prov. 4:14-17 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. [15]Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. [16]For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. [17]For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

Wise

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Prov. 29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WEAK BRETHREN

BABES IN THE LORD pg# 41 GULLIBLE pg# 182 MILK OF THE WORD pg# 273 SIMPLE pg# 396

Rom. 15:1 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

Bear The Infirmities Of The Weak

1 Cor. 8:9-13 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of your's become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. [10]For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols; [11]And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died? [12]But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. [13]Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

Rom. 15:1 We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

Converteth The Sinner From The Error

Jam. 5:19-20 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; [20]Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

Jesus Understands

Heb. 4:15 For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin.

Restore In Meekness

Gal. 6:1 Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

Support The Weak

1 Thes. 5:14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.

Rom. 14:1 Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

Mat. 25:34 -40 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world: [35]For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in: [36]Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. [37]Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink? [38]When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? [39]Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? [40]And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

Acts 20:35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WEALTH - **see** RICHES pg# 349

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WICKED

DARKNESS pg# 88 DECEITFUL pg# 93 EVIL pg# 117 FALSE WITNESS pg# 133 LIES pg# 254
PERVERSE pg# 301 TRANSGRESSION pg# 440

Is. 48:22 & Is. 57:21 There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

Abomination To The LORD

Prov. 8:6-7 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things. [7]For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
Prov. 15:8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.
Prov. 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.
Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

Are Stubborn

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Association

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.
Prov. 22:24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go:

Avoid Evil

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Blind To Sin

Prov. 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

Blood Thirsty

Prov. 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

Borroweth, And Payeth Not Again

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

Bound By Sin

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.
Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

Bow Before The Good

Prov. 14:19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

Bribes

Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.
Prov. 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

Can Not Hide From God

Prov. 15:3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.
Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

Cometh To Shame

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Condemned

Prov. 12:2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.
Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

Covetous Desires

Prov. 12:12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

- Continued -

Cursed Of The LORD

Prov. 3:33 The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Damages Those In Authority

Prov. 16:12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.

Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Darkness

Prov. 13:9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

Death

Prov. 11:7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

Prov. 11:10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Ezek. 33:11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 11:19 As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.

Prov. 10:25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

Deceitful

Prov. 11:18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Mat. 24:23-25 Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. [24]For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. [25]Behold, I have told you before.

Despised

Prov. 14:32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

Prov. 12:2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

Prov. 18:3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

- Continued -

Destroyed

Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

Prov. 6:12-15 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Prov. 11:10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 20:26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Ps. 37:35-36 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. [36]Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

Don't Accept Wicked Over Righteous

Prov. 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

Evil

Prov. 4:14-17 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. [15]Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. [16]For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. [17]For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

Prov. 6:12-15 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

Prov. 29:16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

Prov. 16:4 The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

Evil For Good

Prov. 17:13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

Evil Pursueth Sinners

Prov. 13:21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

Gen. 4:7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

Evil Shall Slay The Wicked

Ps. 34:21-22 Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate. [22]The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

Expectations Lost

Prov. 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

Prov. 11:7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

Prov. 10:3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

Is. 57:20-21 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

- Continued -

WICKED cont.

Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 16:6 By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD men depart from evil.

Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

Prov. 19:23 The fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

Eccl. 7:15-18 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness. [16]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself? [17]Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time? [18]It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

Flesh

Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Fools

Prov. 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

From Birth

Ps. 58:3 The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

Frowardness

Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

Prov. 6:12-15 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

God Has No Pleasure In The Death Of The Wicked

Ezek. 33:11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

God Sees All

Ps. 10:13-14 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it. [14]Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

Mal. 3:16-18 Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Ps. 14:2-3 The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. [3]They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

Greed

Prov. 12:12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

Hardeneth His Face

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

- Continued -

Hated

Prov. 14:17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.
Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
Prov. 8:13 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.
Prov. 11:10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

Hates The Upright

Prov. 29:27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.
Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Hatred Covered By Deceit

Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Heart

Jer. 17:9-10 The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? [10]I the LORD search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.
Prov. 10:20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.
Prov. 26:23 Burning lips and a wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.

If He Does Not Repent

Ps. 7:11-16 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. [12]If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready. [13]He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors. [14]Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood. [15]He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made. [16]His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

Ignore The Cause Of The Poor

Prov. 29:7 The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

In Judgment

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.
Prov. 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
Prov. 17:13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
Prov. 20:26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.
Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.
Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.
Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Judgment Of Wicked

Prov. 12:2 A good man obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
Jer. 23:19-20 Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked. [20]The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.
Prov. 20:26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.
Is. 57:20-21 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.
Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

Lack Understanding

Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.
Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Lawless

Prov. 28:4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.

- Continued -

Leads To Poverty

Prov. 10:3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

Life Shortened

Prov. 10:27 The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

Ezek. 18:23 Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Ezek. 33:11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

Prov. 10:30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

Prov. 10:25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.

Loves Evil

Prov. 21:10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

Prov. 13:19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.

Prov. 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

Prov. 5:22 His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

Prov. 28:5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all things.

Ps. 10:3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the LORD abhorreth.

Lying

Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.

Prov. 13:5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

Many Sorrows Shall Be To The Wicked

Ps. 32:10-11 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about. [11]Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

Mercies Of The Wicked Are Cruel

Prov. 12:10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

Mischief

Prov. 24:8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

Is. 57:20-21 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

Prov. 13:17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.

No Peace

Is. 57:15-21 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. [16]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made. [17]For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. [18]I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. [19]I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him. [20]But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

- Continued -

No Reward For The Wicked

Is. 57:20-21 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Prov. 28:22 He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

Prov. 10:2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

Prov. 10:3 The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

Overcome Wickedness With Fasting

Is. 58:6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

Overthrown

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

Prov. 13:9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

Paranoid

Prov. 28:1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

Persecute The Poor

Ps. 10:2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

Perverseness

Prov. 11:3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

Pride

Ps. 10:4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

Ps. 10:2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

Produces Sin

Prov. 10:16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

Prov. 21:4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the plowing of the wicked, is sin.

Ransom For The Righteous

Prov. 21:18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

Rebellion

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

Prov. 24:21-22 My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change: [22]For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

Refuse To Do Judgment

Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Rejected

Prov. 14:32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

Prov. 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

Resist Not Evil

Mat. 5:38-39 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: [39]But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

- Continued -

Revenge Belongs To LORD

Rom. 12:19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

Prov. 20:22 Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

Prov. 24:29 Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

Prov. 17:11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

Reward

Prov. 24:19-20 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked: [20]For there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

Prov. 11:31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

Prov. 12:7 The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

Prov. 10:28 The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

Prov. 12:3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

Ps. 11:6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

Ps. 37:12-15 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. [13]The LORD shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming. [14]The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation. [15]Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

Righteous shall See There Fall

Prov. 29:16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

Robbery

Prov. 21:7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

Self Righteous

Prov. 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

Snared

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Prov. 13:6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Prov. 29:6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

Sows Discord

Prov. 6:12-15 A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. [13]He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers; [14]Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. [15]Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

- Continued -

Stubborn

Prov. 21:29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.

Stumbling Block

Prov. 28:10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good things in possession.

Mat. 5:33-37 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

The Fears Of The Wicked Will Come To Them

Prov. 10:24 The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

The Heart Of The Wicked

Ps. 36:1-4 The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes. [2]For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful. [3]The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, and to do good. [4]He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

The LORD Is Far From The Wicked

Prov. 15:29 The LORD is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

Is. 57:20-21 But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. [21]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

The Way Of The Wicked He Turneth Upside Down

Ps. 146:5-10 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God: [6]Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever: [7]Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners: [8]The LORD openeth the eyes of the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous: [9]The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. [10]The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

Thoughts

Prov. 15:26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.

To Depart From Evil Is Understanding

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Prov. 16:17 The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

Troubles

Prov. 15:6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

Prov. 11:8 The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Prov. 13:17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.

Prov. 14:11 The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

Prov. 24:15-16 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place: [16]For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

- Continued -

WICKED cont.

Unfaithful

Ps. 37:21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.
Prov. 13:17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.

Ungodly Man

Prov. 16:27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.

Used Of God

Prov. 16:4 The LORD hath made all things for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

Violence

Prov. 10:6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
Prov. 4:14-17 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. [15]Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. [16]For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. [17]For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.
Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

Way Of The Wicked

Prov. 15:9 The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.
Prov. 4:19 The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.
Prov. 4:14-17 Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. [15]Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away. [16]For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. [17]For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

When The Wicked Perish

Prov. 11:10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

When Wicked Have Rule

Prov. 28:12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.
Prov. 29:2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
Prov. 28:15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people.

Wickedness Among Those Who Are In Charge

Prov. 16:12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.
Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
Prov. 17:23 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.
Prov. 18:5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.
Prov. 17:13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.
Prov. 20:26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.
Prov. 29:12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

Will Not Accept Rebuke

Prov. 9:7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.

- Continued -

Without Hope

Prov. 10:25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
Prov. 11:7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.
Prov. 12:21 There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

Workers Of Iniquity

Ps. 5:4-6 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee. [5]The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. [6]Thou shalt destroy them that speak **leasing**: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

"leasing" is an Old English phrase meaning: to pursue lies, falsehoods, or illusions, rather than truth

Words

Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!
Prov. 10:6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 10:11 The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
Prov. 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.
Prov. 15:28 The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
Prov. 19:28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.
Prov. 26:24-26 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; [25]When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. [26]Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.
Prov. 16:29-30 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. [30]He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
Prov. 16:27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.
Prov. 24:1-2 Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them. [2]For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.
Prov. 8:6-7 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things. [7]For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.

Woe Unto The Wicked

Is. 3:11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WILL OF GOD

OBEDIENCE pg# 281

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Ask According To His Will

1 John 5:14-15 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us: [15]And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

Bears Witness With Wonders According To His Will

Heb. 2:3-4 How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him; [4]God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

Be Transformed By The Renewing Of Our Minds

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Born By The Word Of God

Jam. 1:18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

Called Unto Holiness

1 Thes. 4:3-8 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: [4]That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; [5]Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: [6]That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. [7]For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. [8]He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

Cast Not Away Your Confidence

Heb. 10:35-37 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward. [36]For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. [37]For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

Delivered From This Present Evil World

Gal. 1:4 Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

Everlasting Life

John 6:40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

1 John 2:17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

Give Thanks

1 Thes. 5:18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

He That Doeth The Will Of God Abides For Ever

1 John 2:17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

Humble As A Child

Mat. 18:4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

It Takes Patience To Receive Promises

Heb. 10:36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

- Continued -

Jesus Came To Do The Will Of God

John 5:30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

John 6:38-40 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. [39]And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. [40]And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

Heb. 10:5-10 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me: [6]In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure. [7]Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God. [8]Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law; [9]Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. [10]By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.

Ps. 40:6-8 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. [7]Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is written of me, [8]I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart.

Know The Will Of The Father

Eph. 5:15-17 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, [16]Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. [17]Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Acts 22:12-14 And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt there, [13]Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him. [14]And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

Make You Perfect In Every Good Work To Do His Work

Heb. 13:20-21 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, [21]Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Moves The Rulers Heart

Prov. 21:1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

Of His Own Will Begat He Us

Jam. 1:18 Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

Our Adoption Is The Will Of God

Eph. 1:5 Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

Prove What Is Acceptable Will Of God

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Sanctification

1 Thes. 4:3-8 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: [4]That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; [5]Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: [6]That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. [7]For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. [8]He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

- Continued -

Silence The Foolish With Well Doing

1 Pet. 2:15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

Some May Suffer

1 Pet. 4:19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

1 Pet. 3:17 For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

Study To Know His Will

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

The Obedient Will Know His Doctrine

John 7:17 If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.

This Is The Will Of Him Who Sent Me

John 6:40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

Too Do The Will Of God

Mat. 7:21 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

John 9:31 Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

Mark 3:31-35 There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him. [32]And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee. [33]And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? [34]And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! [35]For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

To Whom Much Is Given, Much Is Required

Luke 12:47-48 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. [48]But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

Understand What Is The Will Of The LORD

Eph. 5:15-17 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, [16]Redeeming the time, because the days are evil. [17]Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is.

You Shall Find Me When You Seek With All Your Heart

Jer. 29:11-13 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. [12]Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. [13]And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WISDOM

COUNSEL pg# 83 DISCERNMENT pg# 101 DISCRETION pg# 105 EDIFY BRETHREN pg# 110
ELDERS pg# 111 FEAR OF THE LORD pg# 142 GUIDANCE pg# 181 INSTRUCTION pg# 212
KNOWLEDGE pg# 243 PATH OF THY FEET pg# 291 PROVE ALL THINGS pg# 325
PRUDENT pg# 326 REPROOF pg# 339 SIMPLE pg# 396 SPIRITUAL SIGHT pg# 415
TEACHERS pg# 422 UNDERSTANDING pg# 451 WAY pg# 465

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.
Ps. 90:12 So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Accept Correction

Prov. 17:10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.
Prov. 9:8-9 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. [9]Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.
Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Ask God For Wisdom, But Only In Faith

Jam. 1:5-6 If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. [6]But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

A Son That Loves Wisdom

Prov. 29:3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.
Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
Prov. 15:20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.
Prov. 10:1 The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.
Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
Prov. 27:11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.
Prov. 28:7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

Association

Prov. 13:20 He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

Beginning Of Wisdom

Prov. 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.
Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.
Ps. 111:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

Be Not Unwise

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Better Is A Poor And Wise Child

Eccl. 4:13-14 Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. [14]For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

Better Than Strength

Eccl. 9:16 Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

- Continued -

Better Than Wealth

Prov. 16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Better Than Weapons Of War

Eccl. 9:18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

Build Your House In Wisdom

Prov. 14:1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

Changes The Appearance Of A Person

Eccl. 8:1 Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

Count The Possible Costs

Eccl. 10:8-10 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. [9]Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby. [10]If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

Deceived By Strong Drink

Prov. 20:1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

Direct Your Heart Unto Wisdom

Ps. 90:12 So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

Ps. 49:3-4 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding. [4]I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Prov. 4:23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Christ The Wisdom Of God

1 Cor. 1:24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

Col. 2:2-3 That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; [3]In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

Consider House Of The Wickedness

Prov. 21:12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness.

Counsel

Prov. 24:6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.

Prov. 20:5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

Excelleth Folly

Eccl. 2:13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

Evil Wisdom

Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

- Continued -

Fear Of The LORD

Ps. 111:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

Prov. 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Prov. 8:13-18 The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. [14]Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength. [15]By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. [16]By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth. [17]I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. [18]Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.

Prov. 14:16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

Folly

Eccl. 10:1 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

Fool

Prov. 17:28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Eccl. 10:3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, and he saith to every one that he is a fool.

Prov. 29:9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Prov. 24:7 Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

Prov. 14:16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

Prov. 12:15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Prov. 17:16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?

Prov. 20:1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

Eccl. 10:1 Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

Forsake The Foolish

Prov. 9:1-6 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars: [2]She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table. [3]She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city, [4]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [5]Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled. [6]Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

From Above

Jam. 3:17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Get Wisdom

Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

- Continued -

Godly Wisdom

Jam. 3:17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Gods Wisdom Past Finding Out

Eccl. 8:16 Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

Hear The Rebuke Of The Wise

Eccl. 7:5-6 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools. [6]For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity.

Heart

Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Ps. 49:3-4 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding. [4]I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

Prov. 4:23 Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

Prov. 17:16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Holding Ones Peace

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.

Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.

Prov. 12:23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

Prov. 29:20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Jam. 1:19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

Honored

Prov. 12:8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

Humility

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Rom. 12:16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

Prov. 11:2 When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

- Continued -

Irresistible

Prov. 21:22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

Just

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

Knowledge

Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.
Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.
Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.
Prov. 10:14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
Prov. 2:6 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.
Prov. 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.
Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

Lean Not To Your Own Understanding

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.
Prov. 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. [6]In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.
Prov. 28:26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

Life

Eccl. 7:12 For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.
Prov. 15:24 The way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.
Prov. 19:8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.
Prov. 8:32-36 Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways. [33]Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. [34]Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. [35]For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. [36]But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.
Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Meekness Of Wisdom

Jam. 3:13 Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

Nothing Compares To Wisdom

Prov. 8:10-19 Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. [11]For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it. [12]I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions. [13]The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. [14]Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength. [15]By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. [16]By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth. [17]I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. [18]Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness. [19]My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

No Wisdom Against The LORD

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

- Continued -

Oppression Angers A Wise Man

Eccl. 7:7 Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

Our Works Are In The Hand Of God

Eccl. 9:1 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

Pacify Wrath

Prov. 16:14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

Paths Of Peace

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Poor Mans Wisdom Despised

Eccl. 9:16 Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

Prosperity

Prov. 21:20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

Prov. 24:13-14 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste: [14]So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

Prudent

Prov. 18:15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Receive Instruction

Prov. 19:20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

Prov. 15:31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

Prov. 17:10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

Prov. 15:33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

Prov. 9:8-9 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. [9]Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

Ps. 119:97-100 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day. [98]Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. [99]I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. [100]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

Prov. 4:1-7 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. [2]For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law. [3]For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother. [4]He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live. [5]Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Ps. 111:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

- Continued -

Reproof

Prov. 17:10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.

Prov. 9:8-9 Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. [9]Give instruction to a wise man, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.

Reward

Prov. 24:13-14 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste: [14]So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

Prov. 16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Scorner

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

Prov. 13:1 A wise son heareth his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

Seek Wisdom Through Desire

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Prov. 23:23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

Prov. 17:16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?

Separate Our Self From Long Held Stubborn Opinions

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

Simple

Prov. 21:11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

Prov. 27:12 & Prov. 22:3 A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

Prov. 9:1-6 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars: [2]She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table. [3]She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city, [4]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [5]Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled. [6]Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Ps. 32:9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

Sleep

Prov. 6:6-11 Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise: [7]Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler, [8]Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest. [9]How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? [10]Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep: [11]So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Speaks Truth

Prov. 8:7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.

Strength

Prov. 24:5 A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

Eccl. 7:19 Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

- Continued -

Time And Chance Happeneth To All

Eccl. 9:11 I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

The LORD Giveth Wisdom

Prov. 2:6 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

Prov. 5:1-2 My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding: [2]That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.

Prov. 28:7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

Prov. 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

Prov. 16:9 A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

Prov. 16:33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the LORD.

Through Desire

Prov. 18:1 Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

To Depart From Evil

Job 28:28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Prov. 14:16 A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

Truth

Prov. 8:7 For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.

True Riches

Prov. 16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Trust In LORD

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Prov. 16:20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Unable To Find Wisdom

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

- Continued -

Understanding

Prov. 10:23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

Prov. 2:6 For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

Prov. 17:24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

Prov. 4:1-7 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. [2]For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law. [3]For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother. [4]He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live. [5]Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

Prov. 14:33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

Prov. 10:13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

Prov. 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Prov. 9:1-6 Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars: [2]She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table. [3]She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city, [4]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [5]Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled. [6]Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

Void Of Wisdom

Prov. 11:12 He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

Prov. 14:6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

Walk In Wisdom

Col. 4:5 Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

Ways Of Pleasantness

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Wealth

Prov. 24:3-4 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established: [4]And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

Prov. 21:20 There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

Prov. 14:24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.

Prov. 3:13-18 Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding. [14]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. [15]She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. [16]Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour. [17]Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. [18]She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

Prov. 24:13-14 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste: [14]So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

Prov. 16:16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

- Continued -

When A Man's Ways Please The LORD

Prov. 16:7 When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

Where Is Wisdom Found?

Job 28:12-28 But where shall wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding? [13]Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living. [14]The depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me. [15]It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof. [16]It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire. [17]The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold. [18]No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies. [19]The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold. [20]Whence then cometh wisdom? and where is the place of understanding? [21]Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air. [22]Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears. [23]God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof. [24]For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven; [25]To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure. [26]When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder: [27]Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out. [28]And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the LORD, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

Prov. 8:1-36 Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice? [2]She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths. [3]She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors. [4]Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man. [5]O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart. [6]Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things. [7]For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips. [8]All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them. [9]They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge. [10]Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. [11]For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it. [12]I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions. [13]The fear of the LORD is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. [14]Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; I have strength. [15]By me kings reign, and princes decree justice. [16]By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth. [17]I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. [18]Riches and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness. [19]My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver. [20]I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment: [21]That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures. [22]The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old. [23]I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was. [24]When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water. [25]Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth: [26]While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world. [27]When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth: [28]When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep: [29]When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth: [30]Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him; [31]Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men. [32]Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways. [33]Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not. [34]Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors. [35]For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD. [36]But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

Will Shine

Dan. 12:3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

Wins Souls

Prov. 11:30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise.

Wisdom Earns Favor

Prov. 14:35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

Prov. 16:20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

Wisdom Giveth Life

Eccl. 7:11-12 Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun. [12]For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

- Continued -

Wisdom Ignored

Eccl. 9:13-16 This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me: [14]There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it: [15]Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. [16]Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

Wisdom Is a Defence That Gives Life

Eccl. 7:12 For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

Wisdom Is In Christ

Col. 2:1-3 For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh; [2]That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; [3]In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

1 Cor. 1:24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

Wisdom Is The Principal Thing

Prov. 4:1-7 Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding. [2]For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law. [3]For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother. [4]He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live. [5]Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth. [6]Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee. [7]Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

Wisdom Of God

Jam. 3:17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.

1 Cor. 1:24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Prov. 21:30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

Wisdom Of This World

Prov. 26:12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

1 Cor. 3:18-20 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise. [19]For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. [20]And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

Prov. 23:4 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

Wisdom Shall Acquire Rule

Prov. 17:2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Wise In Own Conceit

Definition from Oxford Languages dictionary – conceit; Excessively proud of oneself; vain.

Prov. 28:11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

Prov. 26:12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Rom. 12:16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

- Continued -

With Wisdom Comes Grief

Eccl. 1:18 For in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

Women Of Wisdom

Prov. 31:25-26 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come. [26]She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

1 Sam. 25:32-33 And David said to Abigail, Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me: [33]And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

Word Of God

Ps. 119:97-100 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day. [98]Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. [99]I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. [100]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Words

Prov. 18:4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

Prov. 15:2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

Prov. 15:7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

Prov. 14:3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

Prov. 12:18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

Prov. 10:21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.

Prov. 10:13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding.

Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Words Of Truth

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WOMEN

FAMILY pg# 134

Prov. 31:10-31 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

Adultery

Mark 10:12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

Prov. 6:32-33 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul. [33]A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

Prov. 6:26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adultress will hunt for the precious life.

Prov. 30:20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

A Pathway To Death

Prov. 2:16-19 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words; [17]Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. [18]For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead. [19]None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

Prov. 9:13-18 A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing. [14]For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city, [15]To call passengers who go right on their ways: [16]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [17]Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. [18]But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

Prov. 5:3-6 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil: [4]But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. [5]Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell. [6]Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.

Prov. 7:6-27 For at the window of my house I looked through my casement, [7]And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding, [8]Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house, [9]In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night: [10]And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart. [11](She is loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house: [12]Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.) [13]So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an impudent face said unto him, [14]I have peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows. [15]Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee. [16]I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of Egypt. [17]I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon. [18]Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves. [19]For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey: [20]He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed. [21]With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him. [22]He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks; [23]Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life. [24]Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth. [25]Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths. [26]For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been slain by her. [27]Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.

A Women Can Be Bad

Eccl. 7:26-29 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. [27]Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account: [28]Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. [29]Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

- Continued -

Contentious Women

Prov. 21:19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Prov. 21:9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

Prov. 25:24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

Prov. 27:15-16 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike. [16]Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

Evil Women

Prov. 2:16-19 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words; [17]Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. [18]For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead. [19]None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

Prov. 6:23-29 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life: [24]To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman. [25]Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids. [26]For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adultress will hunt for the precious life. [27]Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned? [28]Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned? [29]So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

Prov. 22:14 The mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.

Prov. 23:27-28 For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit. [28]She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.

Prov. 29:3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.

Prov. 5:3-8 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil: [4]But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. [5]Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell. [6]Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them. [7]Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth. [8]Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:

Family Trouble But Wife Not Mentioned

Mat. 10:34-37 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword. [35]For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law. [36]And a man's foes shall be they of his own household. [37]He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

Note: NOTHING IS SAID ABOUT HUSBAND/WIFE TROUBLE! - ESV is wrong Gen. 3:16

Flattery

Prov. 2:16-19 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words; [17]Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. [18]For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead. [19]None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

Prov. 6:23-24 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life: [24]To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

Prov. 7:4-5 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman: [5]That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

Prov. 7:21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.

Foolish Women

Prov. 11:22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

Prov. 9:13-18 A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing. [14]For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city, [15]To call passengers who go right on their ways: [16]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him, [17]Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. [18]But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell.

- Continued -

God Hates Divorce

1 Cor. 7:10-15 And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: [11]But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife. [12]But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. [13]And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. [14]For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. [15]But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace.

Mal. 2:13-16 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand. [16]Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. [15]And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth. [16]For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

Gracious Woman

Prov. 11:16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.

Great Lady

Prov. 31:10-31 Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies. [11]The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. [12]She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life. [13]She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands. [14]She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar. [15]She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens. [16]She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard. [17]She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms. [18]She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night. [19]She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff. [20]She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy. [21]She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet. [22]She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple. [23]Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land. [24]She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant. [25]Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come. [26]She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness. [27]She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness. [28]Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her. [29]Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all. [30]Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised. [31]Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

Prov. 12:4 A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.

Prov. 18:22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

Head Of Women Is The Man

1 Cor. 11:3 But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God.

Gen. 3:16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

1 Pet. 3:1 Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

1 Tim. 2:12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

Husbands Honour Your Wife

1 Pet. 3:7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

Modest Apparel

1 Tim. 2:9-10 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; [10]But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

- Continued -

More Bitter Than Death

Eccl. 7:26 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

Remarry

Mark 10:12 And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

Turned Solomon From The Lord

1 Ki. 11:3-4 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. [4]For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.

Wife

Prov. 18:22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

1 Tim. 5:14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

1 Pet. 3:1-6 Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; [2]While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. [3]Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; [4]But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. [5]For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: [6]Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

Eph. 5:22-23 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. [23]For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

Prov. 19:14 House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the LORD.

Gen. 3:16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

Eccl. 9:9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

Wisdom

Prov. 14:1 Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

Women's Outward Beautify

1 Pet. 3:1-6 Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; [2]While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. [3]Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; [4]But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. [5]For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands: [6]Even as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

Eccl. 3:11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WORD OF GOD

JESUS pg# 216 LIFE pg# 256 LIGHT pg# 258 MEDITATION pg# 269 POWER pg# 306

STRENGTH pg# 417 TRUTH pg# 448

Mat. 4:4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Above Necessary Food

Job 23:12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.

Jer. 15:16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

Deut. 8:3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

Mat. 4:4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Deut. 12:32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Accomplishes What God Sent It To Do

Is. 55:10-11 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: [11]So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

Add Not To His Words

Prov. 30:5-6 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. [6]Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

Rev. 22:18-19 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: [19]And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

Deut. 4:2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Deut. 12:32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

A Guide

Ps. 119:105 Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Ps. 37:30-31 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. [31]The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.

Ps. 119:133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

All Scripture Is Given By Inspiration Of God

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

A More Sure Word Of Prophecy

2 Pet. 1:17-21 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. [18]And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount. [19]We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts: [20]Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation. [21]For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

- Continued -

A Sure Heart Comes From Gods Word

Ps. 37:30-31 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. [31]The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.

Be Doers Of The Word

Jam. 1:22-25 But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. [23]For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: [24]For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. [25]But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

Believe Without Seeing

John 20:25-29 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the LORD. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. [26]And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. [27]Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. [28]And Thomas answered and said unto him, My LORD and my God. [29]Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.

Be Transformed By the Renewing Of Your Mind

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

2 Cor. 3:14-18 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ. [15]But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. [16]Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. [17]Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. [18]But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

Blessed Are They That Hear The Word Of God, And Keep It

Luke 11:27-28 And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. [28]But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

Can Be Corrupted

2 Cor. 2:17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

Cleaned By His Word

John 15:3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

Commit His Words To Memory

Deut. 11:18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

Jam. 1:19-21 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: [20]For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. [21]Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

Counsel Of The LORD Shall Stand

Prov. 19:21 There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

Created All

John 1:1-3 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. [2]The same was in the beginning with God. [3]All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

Heb. 11:3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

Defense

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Delight Yourself In His Word

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

- Continued -

Discerner Of The Heart

Heb. 4:12-13 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. [13]Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

Don't Teach For Doctrine The Words Of Men

Mark 7:1-13 Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem. [2]And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault. [3]For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders. [4]And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables. [5]Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands? [6]He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me. [7]Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. [8]For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do. [9]And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition. [10]For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death: [11]But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free. [12]And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother; [13]Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

Endureth To All Generations

Ps. 33:11 The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

Ps. 100:5 For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

Ps. 119:160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

Is. 40:8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

Mat. 24:35 Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

1 Pet. 1:23-25 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. [24]For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: [25]But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

Ps. 12:6-7 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. [7]Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

Engrafted Word

Deut. 11:18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

Jam. 1:19-21 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: [20]For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. [21]Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

1 John 2:14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

Every Word Of God Is Pure

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Given By Inspiration Of God

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

Gives Understanding

Ps. 119:97-100 O how I love thy law! it is my meditation all the day. [98]Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me. [99]I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. [100]I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

Health

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

- Continued -

Heart

Deut. 11:18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

Prov. 7:1-3 My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee. [2]Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye. [3]Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

Ps. 119:9-11 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. [10]With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments. [11]Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

Jer. 15:16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

Heb. 4:12-13 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. [13]Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

Ps. 37:30-31 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. [31]The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.

Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

Prov. 3:1-2 My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments: [2]For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

Prov. 4:4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

Prov. 2:1-5 My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; [2]So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding; [3]Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; [4]If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; [5]Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

His Truth Shall Protect

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

His Words Are Ours Forever

Is. 59:21 As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

Ps. 12:6-7 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. [7]Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

His Words Are Spirit And Life

John 6:63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

2 Cor. 3:17-18 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. [18]But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

- Continued -

Humble Yourself

Prov. 22:17-18 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

Instruction

Prov. 6:23-24 For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life: [24]To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

In The Beginning Was The Word

John 1:1-3 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. [2]The same was in the beginning with God. [3]All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

Is Quick And Powerful

Heb. 4:12-16 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. [13]Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. [14]Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession. [15]For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. [16]Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Is Tried

Ps. 12:6-7 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. [7]Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

Ps. 18:30-31 As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him. [31]For who is God save the LORD? or who is a rock save our God?

Keep My Words

Prov. 3:1-2 My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments: [2]For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

Deut. 11:18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

Prov. 4:4 He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

John 14:23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

Life

Prov. 4:20-22 My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. [21]Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart. [22]For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

John 6:63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

Prov. 3:1-2 My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments: [2]For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

John 8:12 Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

Making Wise The Simple

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

- Continued -

Meditate On

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

1 Tim. 4:13-16 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. [14]Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. [15]Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all. [16]Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

Josh. 1:8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

Milk Of The Word

1 Pet. 2:2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

My Word Shall Accomplish That Which I Please

Is. 55:8-11 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. [9]For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. [10]For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: [11]So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.

Natural Man Can Not Receive

1 Cor. 2:14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

John 8:43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

Not By Bread Only

Deut. 8:3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

Job 23:12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.

Mat. 4:4 But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

Not Fables

2 Pet. 1:16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

Preserved For All Generations

Ps. 12:6-7 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. [7]Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

Powerful

Jer. 23:29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

Heb. 4:12 For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

Rom. 1:16 For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

Prospereth

Ps. 1:1-3 Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. [2]But his delight is in the law of the LORD; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. [3]And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

Prov. 13:13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

- Continued -

Pure

Ps. 12:6-7 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. [7]Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

Renewing Of Your Mind

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Scriptures Can Not Be Broken

Mat. 5:17-18 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. [18]For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

John 10:35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;

2 Tim. 3:16-17 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

Search The Scriptures

Acts 17:10-12 And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews. [11]These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the scriptures daily, whether those things were so. [12]Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Silence

Amos 8:11-12 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: [12]And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.

Spiritually Discerned

1 Cor. 2:14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

John 8:43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

Study To Shew Thyself Approved Unto God

2 Tim. 2:15-17 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.[16]All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: [17]That the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

1 Tim. 4:13-16 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. [14]Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. [15]Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all. [16]Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

Deut. 11:18 Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

Teach To Children

Deut. 6:6-7 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: [7]And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

Ps. 119:9 Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

The Fear Of The LORD

Prov. 2:1-5 My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee; [2]So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding; [3]Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; [4]If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; [5]Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

Prov. 13:13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

- Continued -

The True Treasure

Ps. 19:7-11 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. [8]The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. [9]The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. [10]More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. [11]Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

The Word Is Hindered Without Christ

2 Cor. 3:14-18 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ. [15]But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. [16]Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. [17]Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. [18]But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

1 Cor. 2:14 But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

John 8:43 Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.

The Word Must Abide In You

John 5:38-40 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. [39]Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. [40]And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

John 8:31-32 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; [32]And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

The Words I Speak Are Spirit And Life

John 6:63 It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.

The Word Of God Changes Us

2 Pet. 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

2 Cor. 3:14-18 But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ. [15]But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. [16]Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, the vail shall be taken away. [17]Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. [18]But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the LORD.

The Word Of God Within The Prophet

Jer. 20:9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay.

Amos 3:7-8 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. [8]The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

1 Cor. 9:16-17 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel! [17]For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

Thy Word Is Settled In Heaven

Ps. 119:89 For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

Ps. 12:6-7 The words of the LORD are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. [7]Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

Thy Word Is Truth

John 17:17 Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

Trust In Him

Prov. 30:5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

Truth

Ps. 33:4-5 For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth. [5]He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.

- Continued -

Void Of Word

John 5:38-40 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. [39]Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. [40]And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

We Are Washed By Gods Word

Eph. 5:25-27 Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it; [26]That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word, [27]That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

Wicked

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Prov. 13:13 Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

Wisdom

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

Ps. 19:7 The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple.

Words Of Christ

Col. 3:16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WORDS

COMMUNICATION pg# 71 CONTRARY pg# 82 DEATH pg# 90 EVERY IDLE WORD pg# 525
FOOL pg# 155 LIFE pg# 256 SNARES pg# 402 THINK BEFORE YOU SPEAK pg# 432
TRUTH pg# 448

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

Actions speak louder

Jam. 2:20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?
Prov. 14:23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Beware Of What You Listen To

Is. 33:15-16 He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil; [16]He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.
Prov. 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

Confess Sins

Prov. 28:13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.

Contrary To Truth

Prov. 17:15 He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the LORD.
Is. 5:20 Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!
Prov. 24:24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou are righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

Cursing Parents

Prov. 20:20 Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.
Prov. 30:11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

Cursing Those In Authority

Eccl. 10:20 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

Death

Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

Deny Me Before Men

Luke 12:8-9 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: [9]But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

Don’t Dwell On All Words That Are Spoken

Eccl. 7:21-22 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee: [22]For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

Don’t Speak Evil Of Others

Jam. 4:11-12 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. [12]There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

- Continued -

Every Idle Word

Mat. 12:36-37 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. [37]For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

Luke 12:2-3 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known. [3]Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

False Worship

Mat. 15:7-9 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, [8]This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. [9]But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Finding Favor With Words

Prov. 28:23 He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

Froward

Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

Gentle Words Breaketh The Bone

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Hasty

Prov. 29:20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

Jam. 3:8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

Harsh Words

Prov. 12:18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

Prov. 30:14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

Eccl. 7:21-22 Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee: [22]For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

Jam. 3:8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

Health

Ps. 91:1-16 He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. [2]I will say of the LORD, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. [3]Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. [4]He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. [5]Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day; [6]Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. [7]A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. [8]Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. [9]Because thou hast made the LORD, which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; [10]There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. [11]For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. [12]They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. [13]Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. [14]Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name. [15]He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him. [16]With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

Hear The Words Of The Wise

Prov. 22:17-21 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge. [18]For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. [19]That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee. [20]Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge, [21]That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

Prov. 25:12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

- Continued -

Holding Ones Peace

Prov. 29:11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.
Prov. 10:19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
Prov. 17:27-28 He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit. [28]Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.
Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
Prov. 21:23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.
Jam. 1:19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:
Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.
Is. 39:3-6 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon. [4]Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. [5]Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts: [6]Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

Hypocrite

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.
Mat. 15:7-9 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, [8]This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. [9]But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Integrity Is Better Than Riches

Prov. 19:1 Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

Keep Your Word

Ps. 15:1-5 Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? [2]He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. [3]He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour. [4]In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. He that. [5]He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

Law Of Kindness

Prov. 31:26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

Life

Prov. 13:3 He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
Prov. 18:21 Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
Prov. 15:4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

Lying

Prov. 12:22 Lying lips are abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly are his delight.
Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.
Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
Prov. 17:4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.
Prov. 26:28 A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.
Prov. 21:6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

No Tongue Shall Prevail Against Thee

Is. 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

- Continued -

Offensive Communication

Jam. 1:21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

Perverse Tongue

Prov. 17:20 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

Eph. 4:29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Prov. 18:20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

Pureness Of Heart

Prov. 22:11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

Sin

Eccl. 5:6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

Slow To Speak

Jam. 1:19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

Soft Words

Prov. 16:24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.

Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Prov. 16:21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

Speak Truth

Eph. 4:25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

Talk Is Cheap

Prov. 14:23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Timing

Prov. 25:11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.

The LORD Instructs The Tongue

Prov. 16:1 The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

The LORD Is Listening

Mal. 3:13-18 Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? [14]Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts? [15]And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. [16]Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. [17]And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. [18]Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

Prov. 23:15-16 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine. [16]Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

Nah. 1:7 The LORD is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

Luke 12:8-9 Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God: [9]But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

The LORD Shall Cut Off All Flattering Lips

Ps. 12:1-3 Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men. [2]They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak. [3]The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things:

- Continued -

Tongue Is An Unruly Evil

Jam. 3:8-10 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. [9]Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. [10]Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

Truth

Prov. 12:17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

Prov. 12:19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment.

Try As We May, We Can't Control Our Tongue

Ps. 39:1-4 I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. [2]I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred. [3]My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue, [4]LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: that I may know how frail I am.

Vanity

Eccl. 5:7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but fear thou God.

Wicked

Prov. 12:6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

Ps. 50:16-23 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? [17]Seeing thou hatest instruction, and casteth my words behind thee. [18]When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. [19]Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit. [20]Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son. [21]These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. [22]Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. [23]Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

Prov. 10:32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

Is. 54:17 No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.

Prov. 17:4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

Eccl. 10:12 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

Wise

Prov. 16:23 The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.

Eccl. 12:11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

Words Of Just

Prov. 10:20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.

Prov. 10:31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

Prov. 11:9 An hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.

Prov. 12:13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WORKS

BUSINESS pg# 57 WAGES pg# 461

Jam. 2:20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

All Is Vanity

Eccl. 1:14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

Blessed Works

Rev. 3:8 I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

Brothers Keeper

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

By There Works They Deny Him

Tit. 1:15-16 Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. [16]They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

Diligence

Eccl. 11:6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

Do Own Business

1 Thes. 4:11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

Don't Sweat The Mess

Prov. 14:4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

Enjoy Good In Your Labour

Eccl. 2:24 There is nothing better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.

Eccl. 3:12-13 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life. [13]And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.

Eccl. 3:22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

Faith Without Works Is Dead

Jam. 2:14-26 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? [15]If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, [16]And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? [17]Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. [18]Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. [19]Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. [20]But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? [21]Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? [22]Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? [23]And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. [24]Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only. [25]Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way? [26]For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

Full Of Good Works And Almsdeeds

Acts 9:36 Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

God Will Give To Everyone According To Our Works

Rev. 2:23 And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

- Continued -

Good Works

Tit. 2:14 Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

Mat. 5:16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

2 Cor. 5:9 Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

Heb. 13:20-21 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, [21]Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Tit. 3:8 This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

Eph. 2:10 For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

2 Tim. 2:21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.

Labor is Profitable

Prov. 14:23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

Eccl. 1:8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

Lazy

Prov. 18:9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

Prov. 21:25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

Life

Prov. 10:16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

My Burden Is Light

Mat. 11:28-30 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. [29]Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. [30]For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

No Work, No Food

2 Thes. 3:6-12 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. [7]For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you; [8]Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you: [9]Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us. [10]For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat. [11]For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. [12]Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

Our Works Are In The Hand Of God

Eccl. 9:1 For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

Our Works Do Follow Us

Rev. 14:13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

Prepare Work Without First

Prov. 24:27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

Receive According To Works

Prov. 24:11-12 If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain; [12]If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works?

Riches

Prov. 23:4-5 Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. [5]Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

- Continued -

Righteous

Prov. 11:18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

Sleep

Eccl. 5:12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

The Pure

Prov. 21:8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

Thoughts Shall Be Established

Prov. 16:3 Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

To Give To Needy

Eph. 4:28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

Wicked

Prov. 11:18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

Works Bear Witness

John 10:25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

Works Of God

John 6:28-29 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? [29]Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

John 9:3-4 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. [4]I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

Eccl. 3:11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

Works Of Righteousness Can Not Save

Rom. 4:1-9 What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? [2]For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. [3]For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. [4]Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. [5]But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. [6]Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works, [7]Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. [8]Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. [9]Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WORLD

LUST pg# 266 PRIDE pg# 313 TEMPTATION pg# 425

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Be Not Conformed To This World

Jam. 1:27 Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

Rom. 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Delivered Us From This Evil World

Gal. 1:4 Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

Eyes Of Fools In The Ends Of The Earth

Prov. 17:24 Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

Friendship Of The World Is Enemy Of God

Jam. 4:4-5 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. [5]Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

God Judges Them Without

1 Cor. 5:9-13 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators: [10]Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world. [11]But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. [12]For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? [13]But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

Less Than Nothing

Is. 40:15-17 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing. [16]And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. [17]All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

Love Not The World

1 John 2:15-17 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. [16]For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. [17]And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

FLESH-(ADULTERY,FORNICATION,UNCLEANNESS)
EYES-(LASCIVIOUSNESS,IDOLATRY)
LIFE-(WITCHCRAFT,HATRED,VARIANCE,EMULATIONS,WRATH,STRIFE,SEDITIONS,
HERESIES,ENVYING,MURDER,DRUNKENNESS,REVELINGS)

Lust Of The Eyes

Gen. 3:6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.

World In Their Heart

Eccl. 3:11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WORSHIP

PRAISE pg# 307 PRAYER pg# 308 SACRIFICE pg# 363 THANKSGIVING pg# 427

1 Pet. 2:9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

In Holiness

Ps. 29:1-2 Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength. [2]Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

Lift Up Our Hands To Worship

Lam. 3:41 Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

Love The Lord

Ps. 18:1-3 I will love thee, O LORD, my strength. [2]The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. [3]I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

Sacrifices Of Praise

Heb. 13:15-16 By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. [16]But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

1 Pet. 2:5 Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

Singing

Ps. 100:1-2 Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands. [2]Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

To Shew Forth His Praise

1 Pet. 2:9 But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light;

Worship God Only

Mat. 4:10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

Rev. 19:10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

WRATH

ARGUE pg# 32 CONTENTION pg# 80 PRIDE pg# 313 RAGE pg# 329 STRIFE pg# 417

Jam. 1:19-20 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: [20]For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

Association With Angry Men

Prov. 22:24-25 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go: [25]Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

Prov. 16:29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.

Be Not Hasty To Anger

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Be Slow To Wrath

Jam. 1:19-20 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: [20]For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

- Continued -

WRATH cont.

Causes

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
Prov. 16:28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.
Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.
Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
2 Tim. 2:23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.
Prov. 23:29-30 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? [30]They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.
Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

Contentions

Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.
1 Cor. 11:16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.
Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.
Prov. 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

Cruel

Prov. 27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?
Prov. 12:10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

Discretion

Prov. 19:11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

Drunkard

Prov. 23:29-32 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? [30]They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine. [31]Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. [32]At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

Envy

Jam. 3:14-16 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. [15]This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. [16]For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.
Prov. 27:4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy?

Fool

Prov. 27:3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.
Prov. 14:17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.
Prov. 18:6 A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.
Prov. 29:9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.
Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

Forgive

Eph. 4:26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

- Continued -

Forsake Wrath

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

Eph. 4:31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

Col. 3:8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Generates Strife

Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Gifts Pacify anger

Prov. 21:14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

Gossip

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Great Wrath

Prov. 19:19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

Hasty

Eccl. 7:9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

Prov. 14:17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

Prov. 25:8 Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

Hatred

Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

Honor To Cease From Strife

Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

In danger of judgment

Mat. 5:22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

In The Family

Prov. 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

Prov. 11:29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

Prov. 18:19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

Live Peaceably With All Men

Rom. 12:17-21 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. [18]If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. [19]Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. [20]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. [21]Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Overcome Evil With Good

Rom. 12:17-21 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. [18]If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. [19]Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. [20]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. [21]Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

- Continued -

WRATH cont.

Pacify

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
Prov. 18:18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.
Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
Prov. 19:11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.

Pride

Prov. 13:10 Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.
Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.
Prov. 28:25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.
Phil. 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.
1 Tim. 6:3-4 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; [4]He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

Punished

Prov. 19:19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.

Put Away From You

Eph. 4:31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:
Col. 3:8 But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

Resist Strife

Tit. 3:9 But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.
2 Tim. 2:24-26 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient, [25]In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth; [26]And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.
1 Cor. 11:16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.
Prov. 20:3 It is an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.
Rom. 13:13 Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying.
Phil. 2:3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.
1 Cor. 9:25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.
2 Tim. 2:5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.
Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

Revenge

Rom. 12:19-21 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. [20]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. [21]Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

Scorner

Prov. 21:24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.
Prov. 29:8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

- Continued -

Shame

Prov. 12:16 A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.
Prov. 14:35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.
Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.

Slow To Wrath

Jam. 1:19-21 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath: [20]For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. [21]Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.
Prov. 14:29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.
Prov. 16:32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

Soft Answer

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
Prov. 25:15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

Strife

Prov. 15:18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.
Prov. 29:22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.
Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.
Prov. 17:14 The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.
Prov. 26:17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.
Prov. 22:10 Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
Prov. 10:12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.
Prov. 26:21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife.
Prov. 30:33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

Strife Is An Indication Of a Carnal Nature

1 Cor. 3:3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?
Gal. 5:19-21 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, [20]Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, [21]Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

Survive The Day Of Wrath

Prov. 11:4 Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.

Talebearer

Prov. 26:20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

Vengeance Is Mine

Rom. 12:17-21 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. [18]If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. [19]Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. [20]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. [21]Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.
Ps. 94:1 O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

- Continued -

Wait On The LORD

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

Wicked

Prov. 11:23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

Prov. 17:19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

Ps. 37:7-9 Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. [8]Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. [9]For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

Wife

Prov. 19:13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.

Prov. 21:19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

Prov. 27:15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

Prov. 17:1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of sacrifices with strife.

Prov. 25:24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

Wise

Prov. 29:8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.

Without Cause

Prov. 3:30 Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

Words

Prov. 15:1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

Prov. 12:18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.

Mat. 5:22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

YOUTH

Eccl. 11:9-12:1 Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment. [10]Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are vanity. [12:1]Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

ZEAL

1 Cor. 9:24-25 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. [25]And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

1 Cor. 14:12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

Phil. 3:13-14 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before, [14]I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

2 Tim. 2:15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

Luke 13:24 Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

Heb. 12:4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

Rev. 3:14-19 And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God; [15]I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot. [16]So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth. [17]Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked: [18]I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see. [19]As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Every Idle Word

Mat. 12:36** But I say unto you, That **every idle word** that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.* ***KJV

The idle words we need to be concerned with are our carnal words-words that come from our carnal nature, words that we allow knowingly or carelessly.

Rom. 8:6** For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.* ***KJV

Solomon warns in the book of Proverbs that our words have the power of life and death.

Prov. 13:3** He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.* ***KJV

Prov. 18:21** **Death and life** are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.* ***KJV

Our fathers taught us that our word is our bond, but God takes this even further. He has placed His word above all else, even above His own name.

Ps. 138:2** I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: **for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name**.* ***KJV

Giving Our Word

This study focuses on the act of 'giving our word'. While entering some studies into my computer, I became increasingly concerned about the topic of vows and oaths. As I read Proverbs and Ecclesiastes, I began to understand this, and as a result, I made a deliberate effort to avoid any kind of vow or oath. As I studied the Bible, I encountered numerous examples of individuals swearing oaths and making vows. It became clear to me that these commitments were not elaborate religious ceremonies but rather simple acts of individuals giving their word.

Here Are Some Examples Of Vows And Oath

Gen. 28:20-22** And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, [21]So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be my God: [22]And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me **I will** surely give the tenth unto thee.* ***KJV

1 Sam. 1:11** And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child, then **I will** give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head.* ***KJV

Mark 6:23-27** And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, **I will** give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. [24]And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. [25]And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist. [26]And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his **oath's** sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. [27]And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,* ***KJV

It became clear that the individuals making the vow were simply saying that they would do something (giving their word). In the 50+ years that I've been a Christian, I can't recall receiving any instructions on vows or what they actually entailed. I have read James 5:12 numerous times, and the passage "above all things, my brethren, swear not" has left me at a loss. I had thought there were many things far worse than giving my word to God.

Jam. 5:12 But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation. KJV

I've known Christians who found themselves in dire straits, and I've heard of pastors who have fallen from the ministry. I believe that our idle words are not only going to cause us trouble when we stand before the judgment seat of Christ, but we are also experiencing complication now in this life.

In the book of Ecclesiastes, Solomon warns us about the consequences awaiting those who make a vow and fail to fulfill it. In Ecclesiastes 5:4-6, we see the significance that God places on our words.

Eccl. 5:4-6 When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? KJV

Solomon also states that one can do evil with words

Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. KJV

When you make a promise or pledge to God, or try to negotiate a deal for something in return—no matter the circumstances—you are held responsible for keeping your word. The following verse from the book of Numbers illustrates God's position on vows and oaths. This scripture is quite serious: God firmly declares that you are binding your soul with a bond and that you must not break your word.

Num. 30:2 If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. KJV

Our Responsibility When Giving Our Word To God

If a Christian gives their word to God, it is essential that they follow through on that commitment. In giving their word, they are no longer free; they have created a law for themselves, (Num. 30:2 describes this as binding one's soul). This is why the Apostle James warned, 'above all things, my brethren, swear not'. It is God's exclusive right and ability to swear oaths, make vows, and make promises—He does not fail. We, however, often do.

What is the New Testament Christian's stance on vows? It is important to note that this issue is not about righteousness.

Rom. 10:4 For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. KJV

It is not about our salvation.

Eph. 2:8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: KJV

But how do we interpret Romans 8:1, which states that there is now no condemnation for Christians?

> ***Rom. 8:1 There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. KJV***

If we, as Christians, are no longer subject to the curse of the law, how can we reconcile this with the consequences warned about in James 5:12? The only way that James 5:12 and Romans 8:1 can both be true is to recognize that vows and oaths originate from our flesh.

God Chastens

God is continually teaching, correcting and if necessary, chastening us. Therefore the condemnation that James describes in his epistle should not be taken lightly or ignored.

> ***Heb. 12:6-8 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. KJV***
>
> ***1 Cor. 11:32 But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. KJV***
>
> ***Rev. 3:19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. KJV***

It seems that some people think there are different levels when it comes to making promises to God. They may believe that an oath is more serious than a vow, or that a vow carries more weight than a simple pledge. This viewpoint suggests that someone could give their word to God without truly meaning it and have no need for worry or concern. However, Jesus addresses this when He states that we will give an account for "**every idle word**".

> ***Mat. 12:36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. KJV***

What of Christian Pledges

The topic of pledges can be confusing, primarily because the pressure to make a pledge often comes from the church itself. Moreover, the term 'pledge' obscures the reality of what we are truly doing: **giving our word**. When a church organizes a pledge drive, it is typically understood, in advance, that a certain percentage of individuals who commit to a pledge will fall short of fulfilling their word.

> ***Eccl. 5:1-2 Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. KJV***

Hold onto that word 'EVIL'; we will be revisiting it in the Sermon on the Mount shortly.

Over the years I have seen many occasions where Christians were obligated to make a pledge to help meet a specific need in their church. In these instances, there is **no warning** given regarding the potential consequences of giving their word. While the need may indeed be legitimate and deserves support, the correct way to meet the need would be to purpose in your heart to give as you are able. So, contributing to the need is commendable, but the act of pledging to do so is not. This issue becomes even more significant considering that Jesus, on the Sermon on the Mount, tells us to 'swear not at all'.

Sermon on the Mount
Jesus's Words on Vows – for Christians

Mat. 5:33-37 ***Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.*** ***KJV***

That word 'EVIL' has come up again. This time, it's Jesus using it. The words of Jesus clearly establish that in our Christian walk, we are not to make oaths, vows or swear.

The following portion of scripture illustrates that God does not interfere with a person's vow. When we, in our pride, remove ourselves from under the protection of the LORD, we ultimately bear sole responsibility for the outcomes of our choices. In situations like this, the devil couldn't be more pleased.

Example of Vow Gone Bad

Judg. 11:30-31 ***And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands, [31]Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.*** ***KJV***

God Did His Part

Judg. 11:32-33 ***So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands. [33]And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.*** ***KJV***

You Must Pay Your Vows

Judg. 11:34-40 ***And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. [35]And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back. [36]And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. [37]And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows. [38]And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. [39]And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel, [40]That the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.*** ***KJV***

I have seen Christians with unresolved pledges living in poverty. Everything they touch seems to fall apart. While they may have food and shelter, they often have very little else. This is not the kind of Christianity described in the Bible. Jesus came to offer life in abundance.

***John 10:10** The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly. KJV*

When you "give God your word," the consequences of an unfulfilled promise can be severe. At the very least, it may lead to poverty.

THIS IS A STUMBLING BLOCK

***Rom. 14:13** Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way. .KJV*

***Luke 17:1-2** Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come! [2]It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones. KJV*

Woe to those by whom it comes. A lot of pastors have fallen from the ministry.

A recap

***Eccl. 5:1-2** Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. [2]Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. KJV*

***Mat. 5:33-37** Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: [34]But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: [35]Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. [36]Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. [37]But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil. KJV*

***Eccl. 5:4-6** When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. [5]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. [6]Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? KJV*

***Jam. 5:12** But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation. KJV*

We must get this message into our hearts and not be hearers only. It is essential that we guard our words.

Consider This

Jesus has commanded us not to make vows. How is it then that we have wedding vows? If making a vow limits or excludes God's assistance in the thing that we vow, how can we expect our marriages to endure? The marriage union is spiritual not carnal. A more reasonable approach would be a **wedding prayer**. Instead of declaring to God what we will do to keep the marriage, why not ask for The LORD too keep the love and unity in the marriage. Ask for The LORD too fight against all that would attack the marriage. Ask for The LORD too make us able parents to raise up godly kids for him. Ask for The LORD to be the third person in the marriage. This approach lays a strong foundation.

There is Forgiveness is Christ

For those tripped up by this stumbling block, don't try and justify yourself before the LORD. Instead, humble yourself in the sight of the LORD. Christ provides forgiveness for all our transgressions. You need to get this under the blood. Even if the chastening of the LORD comes, remember this: Above all things God loves you.

Heb. 12:5-11 ***And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: [6]For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. [7]If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? [8]But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. [9]Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? [10]For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. [11]Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.*** ***KJV***

Is. 57:16 ***For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.*** ***KJV***

Our Prayer Should Be:

Father, keep watch over our words; write in our hearts and minds to avoid this stumbling block.

Jude 1:3 ***Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.*** ***KJV***

Why The KJV?

There are some 5000 early manuscripts of the Bible, by and large they form a cohesive foundation. The Authorized Version of the King James Bible is in harmony with these. Therefore, I confidently use the KJV in my life, and in this study. The newer versions of the Bible lack that harmony (I sense another study coming).

arty@martyctt.com

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

The Falling Away

How can Christians leave God?

The Lord be gracious and bear witness to this study

To leave God, that is what the falling away means. If the Devil came up to you and demanded you follow him, you would spit in his eye. He is not a harsh contender; he is the congenial deceiver. I was raised a Jehovah's Witness. I lived in the belly of the beast. Because you don't see hide nor hair of the Devil, you might think he is gone, or on vacation, or sulking in the corner. You would be wrong.

The original falling away happened in the Garden of Eden. God gave his word to man "the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die". The Devil then brought his lie, his deception, "Ye shall not surely die". The choice was made. Adam and Eve believed the lie and we lost our intimate relationship with God. A very great falling away!

The Bible's prophecy is clear: there will be an end-time falling away before Christ comes back. This prophecy is for the believers, not the unsaved. As in the Garden of Eden, this falling away will be conceived by Satan. And as in the Garden of Eden, the deception(s) he brings will be against God's Word.

> ***KJV 2 Thes. 2:3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;***

For the last **50** years, I have been studying the authorized version of the King James Bible(KJV). The KJV Bible is based on approximately 5,000 early manuscripts; these form a solid foundation. Hundreds of godly men and women were killed in bringing this Bible to us.

Towards the end of the Reformation, while the Vatican was killing Protestant Christians by the hundreds for making really good Bibles, the Vatican gave the Protestants the Vaticanus manuscript[1] and slipped into the background. Right around that time, the Sinaiticus manuscript also showed up. Both claimed importance, both are steeped in controversy, and both are considerably different compared to the approximately 5,000 other manuscripts. Over the last 150 years, new modern Bibles (NWT, RV, ASV, RSV, NIV, NASV, ESV, etc.) have emerged based on these two manuscripts. As a result the modern Bible versions and the KJV have many differences when compared with each other.

Having my Christian walk firmly planted in the KJV, I was unaware of the differences. I started noticing something when my pastor changed his preferred Bible to the English Standard Version(ESV). Over the course of a couple of weeks, it began to bother me. And I suppose I wouldn't have noticed anything amiss for quite some time if I had not been raised as a Jehovah's Witness. Something was very familiar, and I couldn't quite put my finger on it. When it did come to me, I downloaded the New World Translation (Jehovah's Witness ~~Bible~~) from the internet and checked some of the troubling verses in the ESV Bible with the JW ~~Bible~~. They pretty much matched. I hold to a well-earned belief that the JW ~~Bible~~ is not the word of God; it is quite the opposite. That is what started this study; I needed to get to the bottom of this!

> ***KJV 2 Cor. 2:17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.***

In this study, I compare the KJV and the ESV and sometimes the NIV. What I found deeply concerns me. I'm not interested in the process of how these things came to be; I'm only concerned with what actually is.

[1] See the link to a reference book at the end of this study.

Examples.

1: God was in Christ.

KJV ***2 Cor. 5:19*** ***To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.***

ESV ***2 Cor. 5:19*** ***that is, in Christ God was reconciling the world to himself, not counting their trespasses against them, and entrusting to us the message of reconciliation.***

The verses are not the same.

There is a big difference in these two verses. In the KJV, God himself as the person of Christ reconciles the world to himself. In the ESV, God used Christ as a proxy to reconcile the world for him. If you are new in the Lord, the ESV makes it pretty hard to see that God himself was the one reconciling us. The KJV makes this clear.

The ESV had to change the text, given the following verse.

KJV ***1 Cor. 12:3*** ***Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.***

2: God would have all men to be saved.

When I first came to the LORD, I was plagued with thoughts that I could never be saved, that I was way passed saving etc.; this went on for months. In hindsight, I know it was the Devil attempting to deceive me, trying to get me to walk away from Christ. I just kept reading my Bible; I'm still here. But when you think about it, why would the devil spend so much time trying to talk people out of their salvation unless it sometimes works? This verse is heard every Christmas by the saved and unsaved alike.

KJV ***Luke 2:13-14*** ***And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying, [14]Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.***

Every Christmas holiday, the churches are filled. You will find there people struggling; on one side, God is setting forth his free gift of salvation, and on the other side, the devil telling them that they are not wanted, or not good enough, or its not for everybody-certainly not for them. That is what the devil does: he lies.

ESV ***Luke 2:13-14*** ***And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God and saying, [14]"Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace among those with whom he is pleased!"***

NIV ***Luke 2:13-14*** ***Suddenly a great company of the heavenly host appeared with the angel, praising God and saying, [14]"Glory to God in the highest heaven, and on earth peace to those on whom his favor rests."***

The verses are not the same.

The ESV and NIV reference only a small subset of humanity at best. The devil sure could use this in his campaign to trip up the ones that are struggling.

Please, I'm asking any pastors reading this: please, don't quote this verse using one of the newer versions of the Bible; use the KJV. It is correct and defuses any attack of the Devil.

3: Joseph was not Jesus father!!!!

Luke knew that Jesus is the only begotten son of God. He was aware of the virgin birth; he would never have made such an error!

KJV Luke 2:33 And Joseph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

ESV Luke 2:33 And his father and his mother marveled at what was said about him.

Who would change this verse and try and sow seeds of doubt about the virgin birth? Again, stick with the clarity of the KJV.

4: Jesus was not just a man.

Great is the mystery of Godliness

When I was first saved, I believed Jesus was sent from God; he paid for our sins, and it was a free gift. Not much more than that. I'd say a lot of Christians walk through the door of salvation, find a comfortable spot, sit down, and never move or grow. There are some, however, who lay hold on their Bible with white knuckles and devour His words (abide in Him). A month, a year, or how ever long it takes, we start to see something-something that people can't convince us of; it needs to be revealed to us by God. You can't read the Bible without eventually understanding that Jesus is more than just a man (John 1:1-14). And if you read long enough, you will notice that prophets of old always said, "Thus saith the LORD", but Jesus would say, "Verily I say unto you.", slowly, it starts to sink in. I believe that the revelation that Jesus is God brings us closer to discipleship. The devil does not want this.

KJV 1 Tim. 3:16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

ESV 1 Tim. 3:16 Great indeed, we confess, is the mystery of godliness: He was manifested in the flesh, vindicated by the Spirit, seen by angels, proclaimed among the nations, believed on in the world, taken up in glory.

NIV – same as ESV

Again, these verses are far from the same.

These new versions of the Bible do not convince me of any great mystery. I'm not going to get to the revelation that Christ was God in the flesh using this verse. Anyone who has not read the KJV will probably not even notice that God's word has been changed. As for the Jehovah's Witnesses, Mormons, and who knows how many other cults, this scripture helps establishes their principal doctrine: that Christ was less than God. The new modern versions, in this verse really help these cults. Billy Graham was manifest in the flesh, justified in the spirit, seen of angels, ---. In this scripture's alteration, Jesus and Billy Graham have the same credentials. The devil likes this change: he planned it. One of the devil's devices is to change God's word so that we would believe him rather then God.

Another example minimizing who Jesus is.

KJV 1 Cor. 15:47 The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven.

ESV 1 Cor. 15:47 The first man was from the earth, a man of dust; the second man is from heaven.

Again, the ESV had to change the text, given the following verse.

KJV 1 Cor. 12:3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

These are seeds of doubt.

5: Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

KJV ***Luke 9:54-56*** ***And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? [55]But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. [56]For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. And they went to another village.***

ESV ***Luke 9:54-56*** ***And when his disciples James and John saw it, they said, "Lord, do you want us to tell fire to come down from heaven and consume them?" MISSING VERSE [55]But he turned and rebuked them. MISSING VERSE 56 MISSING VERSE And they went on to another village.***

Why did Jesus rebuke them, and what did he say? Without the explanation given in the KJV, no lesson is taught: Jesus' character is not revealed, and the knowledge that James and John were listening to the wrong spirit would all be lost. Someone does not want this type of instruction making its way to us. Which is easier: snipping out all this text or making up all the subject matter that is found in the KJV?

6: Paul did not have disciples!!!!

KJV ***Acts 9:24-25*** ***But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him. [25]Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket.***

ESV ***Acts 9:24-25*** ***but their plot became known to Saul. They were watching the gates day and night in order to kill him, [25]but his disciples took him by night and let him down through an opening in the wall, lowering him in a basket.***

Paul instructed the Ephesians against men who wished to have their own disciples.

KJV ***Acts 20:29-31*** ***For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. [30]Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. [31]Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.***

Paul instructed the Corinthians.

KJV ***1 Cor. 3:4-7*** ***For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal? [5]Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man? [6]I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase. [7]So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.***

Seeds of hypocrisy in Paul?

7: Fasting's power against demons.

All reference to the strength of fasting as a weapon against demons is removed from the ESV!

KJV ***Mat. 17:21*** ***Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.***

ESV ***note: Mat. 17:21 This verse is completely removed from the ESV.***

KJV ***Mark 9:29*** ***And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.***

ESV ***Mark 9:29*** ***And he said to them, "This kind cannot be driven out by anything but prayer*** ***MISSING VERSE*** ***."***

Someone does not want us to know about the power fasting has against Satan!

We can glean two facts from this example:

1. Fasting is a very effective weapon against the enemy!
2. It positively reveals who is behind this change to God's Word, so much so that he can be seen coming out from the shadows, risking being discovered to make it!

We need to get our eyes off of men.

KJV ***Eph. 6:12*** ***For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.***

8: It is impossible for God to LIE.

This is another attack on who Jesus is.

KJV ***John 7:8*** ***Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up YET unto this feast: for my time is not yet full come.***

ESV ***John 7:8*** ***You go up to the feast. I am not going up to this feast, for my time has not yet fully come."***

Jesus then went up to the feast (John 7:10).

Here, in the ESV, Jesus is being depicted as a liar. God's Word assures us that it is impossible for God to lie.

KJV ***Heb. 6:18*** ***That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:***

This is why I said I was deeply concerned.

9: The removal of God's name.

The KJV Bible includes the name of God (JEHOVAH) **7** times (Gen 22:14, Ex. 6:3, Ex 17:15, Judg. 6:24, Ps. 83:18, Is. 12:2, Is. 26:4). Both the ESV and NIV have completely removed His name from the Bible. I suspect the other newer versions have also made the same changes (too many to check). This example proves that the changes in the newer versions can not possibly be what was originally in God's word. This error is obvious.

Here, God is speaking to Moses.

KJV ***Ex. 6:3*** ***And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them.***

ESV ***Ex. 6:3*** ***I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob as God Almighty, but by my name, the Lord, I did not make myself known to them.***

NIV ***Ex. 6:3*** ***I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob as God Almighty, but by my name the Lord I did not make myself fully known to them.***

This next verse is God speaking to Abraham **400** plus years before Moses. I only need to show the ESV and NIV verses: the KJV says pretty much the same. I point out here that this is where God declares to Abraham that He is **the LORD**.

ESV ***Gen. 15:5-7*** ***And he brought him outside and said, "Look toward heaven, and number the stars, if you are able to number them." Then he said to him, "So shall your offspring be." [6]And he believed the Lord, and he counted it to him as righteousness. [7]And he said to him, "I am the Lord who brought you out from Ur of the Chaldeans to give you this land to possess."***

NIV ***Gen. 15:5-7*** ***He took him outside and said, "Look up at the sky and count the stars—if indeed you can count them." Then he said to him, "So shall your offspring be." [6]Abram believed the Lord, and he credited it to him as righteousness. [7]He also said to him, "I am the Lord, who brought you out of Ur of the Chaldeans to give you this land to take possession of it."***

Here, God in speaking to Abraham and establishes that he is the LORD. For God to tell Moses several hundred years later in Ex. 6:3 that he did not make him self know to Abraham as the LORD is a monumental blunder on the part of those changing God's Word! God's name is **JEHOVAH**, as the authorized version of the King James Bible, as well as other early Bibles, tell us. Again this verse, In effect, calls God a liar!

If I were God I would not allow my name in these Bibles.

The very existence of differing versions of the Bible is, in itself, used by Satan. I have heard Muslims say that because of the conflicting Bibles, the Bible is too unreliable to be taken seriously. This is a very great loss. They don't consider that the "word of God" itself has an enemy: Satan, and his intention is to get us to reject God's words and accept his. For who you believe (have faith in), that is who you belong to.

These examples are but a very small tip of the iceberg, there are hundreds of verses like these. I do not trust the new versions. The many differences force the conclusion that the modern versions are not pure, complete, undefiled renderings of God's word; the modern versions have suffered an attack. I cannot accept them.

So, KJV it is!

I gleaned this from the Internet:

A brief reason why there are so many new Bibles. The Bible is the **best-selling** book of all time, always has been, and always will be. The modern versions (NWT, RV, ASV, RSV, NIV, NASV, ESV, etc.), to one degree or another, are using the two corrupt manuscripts, along with the others (I assume), to create a sufficiently different Bible, thereby acquiring a lucrative copyright. Hmm

Here is a link to a book insisting that the two manuscripts given to us by the Vatican are forgeries.

https://archive.org/details/the-forging-of-codex-sinaiticus-bill-cooper_202302/mode/2up?view=theater

arty@martyctt.com

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

Meeting Jesus

I will try to describe how I came to know about Jesus. I was raised as a Jehovah's Witness. I was not a good JW. I ran away from home when I was 16 and I lived on the streets. I eventually ended up in Vietnam. In Vietnam I was part of a 5-man team with the proverbial "one for all and all for one" mentality. After Vietnam, when I came back to the states, I had problems, I could clearly see that everyone went by a different set of rules. The civilized rules were: "every man for himself," "do it to him before he does it to you," "take care of number one." It's not that the world had changed; I had changed. War loads you up with a lot of baggage. I was into weed, drugs anything to escape. I remember, while sitting with my friends smoking pot, I would say that I would kill myself but I wanted to see what would happen tomorrow. This was my low point.

Originally I was from Long Island New York after some drifting I landed in Denver. There I met Al Hernandez. He was an odd duck, he prayed before his meals, spontaneously, no one telling him to. A nice enough guy. He once asked me to tone down my foul mouth because it bothered him, I was nasty. He didn't seem to live by the "every man for himself" rule. He befriended me and told me he was once a mess himself, He told me about Jesus, not baby Jesus, but the real story. While telling me about Jesus he took out his Bible to show me verses, I said no way, I went and got my JW Bible (we lived in the same apartment house). I told him that he had to show me from my Bible. I should add here that when I was a JW I didn't know how someone was saved. For the most part JWs do the best that they can. They are righteous, squeaky clean according to man's judgment. That's about all I had from my JW days. When Al was sharing Jesus with me I knew I was far from being righteous, I knew I was nasty, and I knew I didn't like it. He went about sharing the good news from the Bible; that God has made a way.

> ***Is. 1:18*** ***Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.***

I knew my sins were bad. With that verse I got really quiet; maybe there is hope. The Bible verses went on to declare that everybody is unacceptable before God.

> ***Rom. 3:10-12*** ***As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one: [11]There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. [12]They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.***
>
> ***Is. 64:6*** ***But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags …***

At this point he's talking about me. What's coming out of the Bible is talking to me.

The first step is wanting to turn from the things that are unacceptable (sin).

> ***2 Pet. 3:9*** ***The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.***

Repentance, yeah, I didn't much like my nasty ways. It seems that without the desire to stop our wicked ways the rest of the Gospel doesn't work. I'm not saying you have to clean up your act before you can be saved, you can't, God will get around to dealing with that latter, but for now **you must want to**. Here is the good news in a nutshell.

> ***John 3:16-17*** ***For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. [17]For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.***
>
> ***Mat. 16:21*** ***From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.***

It turns out that Jesus came from Heaven to die in our place. This was never taught by the JWs. I had not heard of anything like this before. Please understand I was fresh from combat; I understood someone taking the bullet for me. It is the ultimate “one for all” act. Jesus knew in advance that a bullet had my name on it. He went to the cross anyway. He took my bullet. With this understanding hope had taken root in me. I wanted to know more: “What must I do to earn such a friendship as this?” Well, it turns out you can’t earn it, it is a free gift!

Eph. 2:8-9 ***For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: [9]Not of works, lest any man should boast.***

God confirmed his acceptance of Jesus's sacrifice by raising him from the dead.

1 Cor. 15:1-4 ***Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand; [2]By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. [3]For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; [4]And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures:***

Knowing these things is not enough, we must make a decision, and according to the Bible we must confess with our mouth to God that we want what Jesus has done, believing what is reported in the Bible.

Rom. 10:9-10 ***That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. [10]For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.***

I found what I was looking for, JESUS. I knew that my life must change, and I believed that Jesus was raised from the dead. All that was left according to Romans 10:9-10 was for me to come before God in prayer and ask that Jesus’s death would save me. I therefore bowed my head and took God at his word, and told him that I wanted what Jesus died to give me.

I have found over the years that God wanted more than just to save me. He wanted me to be in his family.

John 1:12 ***But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:***

1 John 3:1 ***Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.***

Through this experience I’ve changed, I’m still changing 50 years later. Meeting Jesus is not an end in itself, but a beginning. If you have made the decision to ask Jesus into your life, you need to read your Bible, its yours, you will understand it now, start with the gospel of John, it gives a clear picture of Jesus. You will also need to find a Bible believing church. Know this, he will never abandon you.

Heb. 13:5 *Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have:* ***for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.***

PROMISES pg# 317

arty@martyctt.com

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -